



AMŠK

AMŠK

Avngv` tgv` elv Kvgvj

цӀг цӀк
тдеӀқи 2002
цӀцӀг цӀк
тдеӀқи 2008

цӀкк
цӀм

цӀ
AZbyZqm

МӀ-З
Avngv` tgv`elv Kvgj

ISBN : 984-300-000207-7

гж : 140 Укв

DrMM®

КвбR ӀкӀxb Avntg`
КвбR Avtqkv Avntg`
КвбR nviij gv Avntg`

GB `jLx-Awfgvbx-ggZvgqx tevbt` i fiv nevi Rb`
Avti v nvrvi evi Rb`wbZ Bt`Q Kti Avgvi |

0Avgv`i emoi cKia Uv fivZ wQij v KPni cvbvq| Avgiv wK Ki Zvg Rvfbv? Uvcv wbtqN Uvcv tPtbv tZv, IB avgvi gtZv Avi wK0N Uvcv ev avgv tKvfbvUvB tPbvi tKvfbv j QY tktZvi G- tcktb t`Ltz bv tctq e3v Gevi nvZ w`tq tevSvevi tPov Kti wRvbmUv wK iKgN0ewtki `Zwi eFSQ, gjwM tXtK ivLtzv|0

emoi cKia t_tK Uvcv I avgv ntq gjwMtZ Gtm tVKtj eY0wU wK tKvbw tK Uvb0tbe Vmi Kiv hvqbv| Zte fimvi K_v, AvPtib Avevi emoi cKia wdti AvtmN0tZv, Avgiv IB Uvcv w`tq nuUz ev tKvgi cwbtZ tbtg KPni cvbv Zj Zvg| Zvici Wvzvq Gtb KPni cvbv,tjv tdtj w`tj t`Lv thZ, AtbK,tjv `K gvQ Lj ej Lj ej KitQ| Bqv etov etov| Avi G,tj v0N cvtZi t_tK `K gvQ Ztj wbtq tm etj N0G,tjv tZv I,tjvi evPv gvI |0N GKUv Awektmi five gtbi gta` Gtj I kvsv-gwiv, Iitd kvsv, `vqx AAAb nvq`vi tPsaix, Iitd, AAAbtK Zv eStZ bv w`tq we`stqi AwFei3 cKvK KtiN 0mwZ? Zvg wbtRi nvZ gvQ atiq?0N0niv, `iy Awg tKb, epy Avcjb, Avcv mevB|0N A_w wZb tevbi K_vl Gtm tMtjv| Aek` emoi K_v hLb Dtv ctotQ ZLb NEvLvtbtKi AvtM GB c0h`tkl nte bv Ges kvsvK AvM0 fti Zv `ibtZl nte| me mgq `ibtZ fvtjv jvtM bv, Zte 0Bqv etov etov `K gvQ0 aivi GB Z_wU bZb| maeZ AvtM KLtbv e`vcvUw gtb ctovb, GLb `K gvQ tLtz etm c0h`wU Gtm ctotQ| AAAbi fvEvti Aek` GiKg AtbK Mí Ges GK Mí tm cvi Zct`q| wZxqevi etj bv| GKRB gvby th Zvi M0g wbtq GZ K_v ej tZ cvti, KvQ t_tK bv t`Ltz kvsv-KLtbv Zv wektm KitZv bv| thb Zvi meKQy Rto AvtQ IB M0g| Av0h0 wbtq Q-gvm thtZ bv thtZB ASZ nvRvi LvtbK Mí tkvbn ntq tMtQ kvsv| c0g c0g Lp grv jvMtZv| me tqtqB teva nq `vxi `kke-`Kktvii Mí `ibtZ c0` Kti| kvsvi kji-kviwo tbB| GBme Mí tZv kvivot`i KvQ t_tKB tkvbn hvqN hZ metivaB _vKK eDiv Zvt`i kvivot`i KvQ t_tK `vxi tQvUtejvi Mí Lp gtbvthvM w`tqB tkvbn kvsvi fvtM` tmUv tbB| ejvi gta` AvtQ IB wZb tevN Zv, Zviv tZv mgqB cvq bv; wbtRt`i msvi wbtqB gnve`+ me Afve ZvB AAAbtK GKvB ciY KitZ nt`Q| GK mgq Aek` GKUv weiv3 `Zwi ntqQj kvsvi gta`| AAAbi eY0v hZB c0Yeš-tvK, IBme `vZ Zvi KvQ hZB gaj wKsev `i`ZcY0tvK bv tKbN kvsvi m0h` tZv Zvi tKvfbv m0uK0tbB| G AtbKUv Atpbv wbtq emoi wfiwI ev w`i wP t`Lvi gtZv| tmB Qvei c0ZwU gvbtI i

A½fiv½ Kx Pvj Pj b Kx K_vevZ0cwiwPZ GKRBi KvQ hZB grv`vi gtb tvK bv tKb, IB wbtq m0h` msvk0-bq Ggb Kviv KvQ Zvi `i`Zi tKv_vq? tm nqtZv mivRm34v t`tL ei-KtbK wPvYZ KitZ cvite, wKs`eti i kvj x Kx Ktbi t`ei Kx kji-kviwo Kx AvZvg-`RbtK wPvYZ Kivi Dcvq wK? kvsvi Ae`v AtbKUv I iKgB| tmBme `vZi cvI-cvIxt`i tPbv hv`0N thgb, AAAb ev Zvi tevbi vN wKs` Ab` meKQB tZv A`u0, tavqvtU| GgbwK I t`i emou chS-Atpbv, IB emotZ AvR chS-Zvi hvI qv nqv kvsvi; dtj cviv melqvUB ZvtK wbtZ nq Kíbv Kti| ZvQov, AAAb Avtgv Kvq wQijv c0q evtiv-eQi, A_P tmLvKvi Mí KtiQ mvgv`B; wKs` c0Zw`bB `ypvi tU Kti M0tgi Mí bv Kij Zvi Pj bv| GKevi kvsv-wRtAm KtiwQj N

Av`Qv, Avtgv Kvq wMtq wK Zvg D`vmctji Mí KitZ? wbtq AvtM tZvgi GZ Mí `ibtZv tK?

bv Mí Avi KitZ cvi Zvg tKv_vq! `ypvi Rb hv eUevUe R0UwQj, Zvt`i KvQ G,tjv ej vB thZ bv| agK w`tq _wgtq w`tZv| Avtgv Kv tZv I t`i KvQ `M0 `tM0wMtq tK Avi cvovMii Mí `ibtZ Pvq! Iiv AvgvtK I LvKvi tmvmbUv m0h` Af`-ntZ ej tZv| Awg Avi Zv cvivg KB, tkl chS-tZv wdti AvmtZB ntjvN ej tZ ej tZ t_tg wMtq thb nvv gtb ctotQ Ggb fivZtZ N 0Kb kvsvgw tZvgi wK Gme `ibtZ Lvivc jvtM?0N Ki`Yfvte K_vUv wRtAm Kij kvsvi fvi Lvivc jvtM| Avnv, tjvKvUv M0tgi K_v ej tZ GZ fvtj vevm, nqtZv Gi t0qtb tKvfbv ARvbn KviY AvtQ, `iyi aytkb weiv3 cKvK Kijvg! I tZv Avi Ab`vq wKQy KitQ bv| ZvQov AAAbi K_v ejvi fivZUv fvi my`i| Lp mviRtq-`wQiq, Aj sKvi-Uj sKvi w`tq K_v etj; thb tKvfbv m0cW` Mí ev Dcb`vm cto tkvbt`Q| I i K_v KvB tctZ `ibtZ Bt`Q Kti| tm t`Ltz mj k0, Avevi gvby wntmtel Lp fvtjv, D`Pvkv0Z, c0Zw0Z, `^Qj, i`wPkj| me wgv tq tm tZv `c0cj`ti gtZvB| ZvtK wbtq kvsvi tZgb tKvfbv AcYzv tbB| GKRB gvby `iy Zvi M0tgi Mí Kti etj, tdtj Avnv `kkte gMentq _vtK etj weiv3 nI qv AbvPZ| kvsv-ZvB Avi tKvfbv b weiv3 cKvK Ktiw, eis AvM0B t`wLttqQ| AAAb th-tKvfbv KviYv tvK Gme wlv wbtq K_v ej tZ c0` Kti| tevbi Gtj I tm GKUv bv GKUv c0h` Zj teB N

tZvi gtb AvtQ epy (metPiq tQv tevbw tK tm WvK epy tgRwU tK Avcjb, Avi eORbtK Avcv) Awg mivmii wMtq KvM Uz tZ fivZ`njvg D`vmcj

miKvix c0Bgwi 74j! c0g c0g 7g wRvbmUv th Kx ZvB tZv eSZvg bv|
Avgv7 i tnWm7vi Av7aj jwZtdi K_v tZvi gtb AvtQ bv? tZv, GKw b IB m7vi
cov7Qtj b7N Awg AvR KvbvB gv7vi, co tgv7 meovj QvbmU7N cov7Z cov7Z
Avevi wR7Am Ki7j b7N0GLv7b KvbvB gv7viw tK?0 tKD DEi w77Q bv|
DEiUv Avgvi Rv7v, gv tZv ewotZ Av7MB G77jv cwo7q tdtj7Qb7N gv
cov7kv7vq Avgv7 i7K memgq 74j i covi t77q GwM7q ivL7Zb, ZvB bv?N
wK7S Awg ZL7bv Rv7bB bv th, m7vi Gf7ve wKQy7R7Am Ki7j th-tKv7bv GKRb
DEi w77j B nq| Avgv7K tZv Avi wR7Am K7i b7b, t77e P7c K7i B AwQ, Avi
ZwM7q AwQ m77i tCQ7b Rv7vj vi w77K| tmL7v7b wM77 a7i ZB, Av77b Avi
vgiv Av7v 7ov7bv| ZB g77 tM7j K7i tLvKv tLvKv ej w77j | ZB th m77i
c0K7e DEi etj w77Qm, Awg Zv e77ZB cwi7b| tZviv tZv Avgv7K tLvKv
etj B WwKwZ; Awg f7ev7j v77N ZB m77i mvg7b Avgv7K WwKwWwK Ki7Qm
tKb, DEi t7qvUv wK wK n7e? nv nv nv... | (Zvici GKU7 t77g, GKU7 w77e Y7e
n7q)7N Rv7bm e7j R7e7b Awg hZevi w77f7b7Rv7qMv7 tKv7bv c0k7eAv77K tM7Q,
gtb n7q7Q, Av7v, tZvi g7Zv tKD h77 Agb K7i Avgv7K DEiUv etj w77Zv!
Avevi KZevi th Rv7v c0K7e DEi I w77Z cwi7b, ev t77 qv nq7b, ev w77Z wM7q
t77g tM7Q, 7vg7Z 7vg7Z APj -A_e77n7q tM7Q, ZL7bv Avgvi g7b n7q7Q, h77
tKD tZvi g7Zv K7i DEi 77jv etj t77 qvi Rb77 I f77e tCQb t77K tC0 Yv
w77Zv!

wKsev7N

tZvi th K7qKuv num wQ77v, g7b AvtQ Av77b? mU7v n7q G77j ZB tmB
num 77j v7K tW7K tW7K ewo tdiwZ| tmB tQvU7ejvq Avgv7 i eB7Z GKUv
Kw7Zv wQ77v bv7N mU7v N7b7q G77jv t77jv I B, tKv7v tM7j num 77j 7Z 7Z
7Z7N GB Kw7Zvi m777 tZvi num Avi ZB GKvKvi n7q wM7q7Q7j | mU7vq ZB
hL7b num 77j v7K WwKwZ, Avgvi I B Kw7Zvi K_v g7b cov7Zv| c77i, eo n7q,
Avgvi g7b n7q7Q, ZB thb I B Kw7Zv t77K D77V Av7v GKwU Pwi77 wQ77j | tmB
77k7 AvRI Avgvi t77L t77M Av7Q7N e777 77 77 cwi7Z Av7Z wbi77 k
num 77j v7K ZB tW7K tW7K ewo tdiw7Qm7N GB 77k7 thb AgiZv tC7q tM7Q
Avgvi Kv7Q| Av7v c77i, hL7b Awg Av77wi Kvq wKQ7ZB G77WRv77 Ki7Z cvi7Q
bv, ZL7b Avgvi g7b n7Zv7N Agb ggZv w77q h77 G77evi tKD Avgv7K WwK7Zv,
Awg GKQ7U D77vc7j P77j thZvg| tmB th K7e ewo tQ7o t77i7q7Q, tZgb
K7i Avi tdi7v WwK t77j v7 bv etj Avgvi Avi tdi7v n77jv bv ti Av77b!

A_ev7N

Zvg th Avgv7K n77Zi t77 Lv tKv7Z, tZvgvi g7b c7o Av7v? GKUv m77v
KvM7R m77i K7i i77 tU7b, tmU77K Avevi 77f77M f77M K7i, GKf77M i77j i
t77Z7i m77i K7i w77 L7Z, Ab77f77M GKB evK77 w77 L7Z GKUv Ab77f77e7N
A77i 77jv thZ t77K77i, i77j i evB7i P77j thZ gv77v 77jv| Zvg GB f77j f77M
GKUv eo 77m7P77 G77K w77 L7Z 077j 077| Avi i77f77M cov7Zv wUKwP77| w77 L7Z
077x077| Zvici KvMRUv Avgvi w77K GwM7q w77q ej tZ7N0Gf77e w77 Lwe07N A777
77m7P77 AvKv AskUv f77j, I f77e t77 Lv h77e bv, w77 L7Z n7e wUKwP77| q77jv i77x
A77ki g7Zv K7i| tZvgvi g7b c7o bv Av7v Gme K_v? Avgvi KZevi th g7b
n7q7Q7N R77e7b f77j 77jv h77 tKD Agb etov GKUv 77m7P77 G77K w77q
ej tZv7N077j77| Zvici tKv7v GKUv wUKwP77| GKUv D777j wUKwP77yi Rb77
Awg KZv77 b a7i A77c77v K7i AwQ Av7v, t77b, tKv7v t77b|

ej tZ ej tZ nq7Zv AA77bi t77vL w777R I77v, Avi kv77e777q w77g7 n7q
hvq| GB t77vKwU7i tKv7bv 77 cvl qv h777Q bv| hZB w77b h777Q, Z7ZvB thb
777e77, RvU77 Avi in77gq n7q DV7Q Zvi w77KQ77 wK f77j, tKv7vq f77j Zvi?
tKb Zvi GKwU eo 77m7P77 c0qvRb? GKRb Av7v77g7K mdj gv77j, eU
gv77j I C777 cv77 n77 qvi mK77 thw77Zv hvi KiZ7MZ, GKwU D777j wUKwP77yi
Rb77 Zvi tKb G7b Zvg77 cZ777v? Zvi GZ wK77mi 777L? kv77e77ZwKQy77e77S bv,
wK77S GUK77e77S, 777Lx gv77j i vB G7b b77v77 wRK nq| eZ77v7 t77K g77 w77i77q,
f77e77Zi tZvq77v bv K7i, tKej AZ77Zi m777-777Zi g77a77 g77 M77R c7o
77vK7Z P77q| kv777i Kv7Q 7777xi GZ b77v77 wRqv77 Kv77wU eivei Abw77e77KZB
i77q tM7Q| wK77S tm tZv e77Z P77q, Rv77Z P77q7N tKb AA77bi g7Zv
Av7vZ7777 mdj GKRb gv77j tKej 77k7e77K77k7i 777Z Av777o c7o
77vK7Z P777Q| me gv77j I Kv7QB Zvi tQvU7ejv77 777Z Am77e wC77j GKwU w77l q7N
kv77e77 Zv Rv77b, t77e77S; GgbwK Zvi w77b77i t77777 I ZvB7N ZvB etj tKD G7b
K7i, tKej I B 777Z77KB Ae777b K7i t77P 77vK7Z cv77i, G77v tm f77e77ZB cv77i
bv| AA77b thb Av77v77S-n7q Av7Q, kv777i g77S g77S f77q nq7N GB Am77e
777ZKv77Zi Zv tkl ch77e77I77K tKv7vq w777q h77e? GKRb m77777777e77K gv77j I
R77e77 wK I h77cb Ki7Z cv77e? GBme f77ev77 kv7777K e77Ze7777-K7i tZ77j g77S
g77S, M77xi f77e AA77bi GBme w77l q77v77q e77S w77b7Z P77q| e77Z cv77i bv etj
t77ev777i wR77Am Kivi K_v f77e| wK77S t77ev77i m77eZ Gme t77K Zv777i
f77b77K GKUv 777i77 ivL7Z P77q| GB 77k7e77K77k7i P77i Y77 Avi Zvi m7777 eZ77v77K

wgij t̄q-wguk̄t̄q GKiv̄vi Ae⁻vq c̄to tevt̄biv KLt̄bv Av̄Pj w̄ t̄q t̄PvL ḡt̄Q t̄bq,
KLt̄bv AĀbt̄K w̄beo Kti R̄wot̄q at̄i, KLt̄bv ev t̄ot̄ni n̄wm t̄nt̄m et̄j Ñ

t̄Zvi GZ w̄KQygt̄b _vt̄K w̄Kfv̄te ti t̄LvKiv?

_vKte bv? t̄Zvgiv̄B t̄Zv et̄j v, Av̄wg b̄w̄K L̄p w̄et̄j q̄w̄U|

w̄et̄j q̄w̄UB t̄Zv| ZB n̄w̄Qm Av̄gvt̄`i w̄nt̄ii UKt̄iv fv̄B| c̄w_extZ Gi Kg
fv̄B K-Uv tevt̄bi _vt̄K? Zv eDUv t̄Kgb t̄ct̄q̄Qm? R̄yj vq b̄w̄K L̄p?

kv̄šv-ef̄st̄Z cv̄ti Ñ L̄p t̄KŠkt̄j c̄h̄½_t̄j vt̄K eZ̄gvt̄b w̄d̄wi t̄q Av̄bv nt̄`Q|
AĀb n̄v n̄v Kti n̄vt̄mÑ

Av̄ti bv, Av̄gvi R̄yj vqB I i R̄ieb Av̄Zó, Av̄gvt̄K Av̄i R̄yj vte KLb?
ZvB bv kv̄švḡw̄?

kv̄šv- Av̄i w̄K ej̄te? hv- l ev ej̄t̄Zv, mev̄i mvḡtb Av̄n̄v̄ Kti Őkv̄švḡw̄Ŏ
t̄Wt̄K Zv- l f̄Ŭj Kti w̄ t̄j v| t̄Zv, AĀt̄bi GB aīt̄bi K_v ībt̄j kv̄šv̄i Kó
nq| ef̄st̄Z cv̄ti Ñ memgq GKB w̄elq w̄bt̄q M̄i Kti et̄j AĀt̄bi t̄fZt̄i
w̄eeZ̄teva Av̄t̄Q| kv̄šv- t̄Kv̄t̄bvfv̄teB t̄mUv `i Ki t̄Z cv̄ti w̄b| H GKw̄ t̄bi GKw̄U
K_v t̄_t̄KB I t̄fte w̄bt̄q̄t̄Q, Gme w̄el t̄q kv̄šv̄i t̄Kv̄t̄bv Av̄M̄h̄ t̄bB; t̄m̄d̄ ev̄ā
n̄t̄q t̄kv̄t̄b| w̄KŠ` Gme ī t̄b ī t̄b th kv̄šv̄i GKUv j̄vf̄l n̄t̄q̄t̄Q, AĀbt̄K Zv t̄K
tev̄S̄te? D`v̄mcj M̄ŏg, c̄Ŭv Av̄i BŎvḡw̄Z b`x, k̄t̄Zi m̄Kvj I m̄Ŭv, M̄i t̄g cv̄
c̄to hv̄l qvi ḡt̄Zv ej̄j ḡq c̄Ŭvi c̄vo, el̄ŏq DP̄: c̄vo t̄_t̄K c̄Ŭvq S̄w̄ct̄q cov, w̄K
bZb Av̄mv c̄w̄bt̄Z W̄te hv̄l qv̄ ḡvt̄V ŐM̄vov eow̄k̄Ŏ w̄ t̄q ḡv̄Q aī t̄Z _vKv `ŏgxi K̄vP
ḡLw̄ th Zvi GKiv̄Kg t̄Pbv̄B n̄t̄q t̄M̄t̄Q, t̄m-t̄Zv GB eȲŏvi _t̄YB| I Lv̄bKvi
GKUv eomo eȲŏv tevanq t̄m GLb w̄bt̄RB w̄ t̄q w̄ t̄Z cv̄i t̄e| G w̄K Kg K_v?
GKUv Āt̄` Lv- Āt̄Pbv c̄wi t̄ek- c̄K̄w̄Z̄t̄K K̄i b̄vq at̄i t̄dj v hv̄q th eȲŏvq Zv̄t̄K w̄K
t̄nj v̄t̄dj v Kiv hv̄q?

Dub wK GKUv Kvi tY weUk mi Kvti i t`qv ŌLvb evnv`jō Dcwa Mh̄tY A`xKwZ RmbtqūQj b| GRb` wZub weUk t` i weivMfvRbl n̄tqūQj b| NUBvUv Awg wK Rmb bv, i ay GKUz GKUz gtb cto, Avgvi `v`v AvZwqZvi m̄f atī Me°Kti tj vKRbt` i ej tZbN̄ōt` tLQ Avgvi fvB tMvj vg Avgv` tPšajx weUk t` i tKgb ešov AvOj t` wL̄tq w̄ tqtQ!0 tZv GUv tM̄tjv tMvj vg Avgv` tPšajxi K_vN̄ Zui tQ̄tj tgvdv̄4j Avgv` tPšajxl Kg hvb bv| DĒiwaKvi m̄t̄ cvl qv Rwg` wii wZub t`^Ovq Z`vM Kti wQ̄tj b| Ggmb̄tZl Rug`vi ej tZ Avgv t` i mvgtb thgb GKUv AZ`vPvix exfrm ifc dtU l̄tV, Zui v Zv wQ̄tj b bv| tRvi Kti LvRbv Av`vq Kiv, Kvi tY-AKvi tY cRvt` i lci AZ`vPvi KivN̄ Gme e`bvg Zv t` i m̄t̄ū L̄p GKUv i`wub| eis cRvt` i cūZ bvbvi Kg m̄nbv̄f̄v̄zi Kwnb̄x tenk t̄kvbv thZ| GgbwK Zui v th wK cP̄uj Z X̄t0i Rug`vi wQ̄tj b bv tmUv Zv t` i em̄o t` L̄tj l̄ tevSv hvq| eo em̄o, wKs` tmLv̄tb tKv̄tvb `vjvb tbB, c̄fivUvB m̄vavi Y wŪtbi Ni | tZv, tgvdv̄4j m̄t̄ne w̄t̄Ri ḡtZv Kti Rug`wii cūv wej̄β Kij b, M̄t̄gev̄m̄t̄ i ej t̄j bN̄ōt̄Zvgiv Avgvi Rwg Pvl Kti d̄m̄t̄j i Āt̄aR̄ t` t̄e, em̄k Āt̄aR̄ t̄Zvgr̄t̄ i |0 Rug`v̄t̄i i KvQ t`_t̄k Gi Kg Awf̄be t̄Nvl Yv H ĀĀt̄j i m̄vavi Y Mixe-`t̄Lx gvb̄t̄ i R̄xebh̄v̄B cv̄t̄e w̄ t̄qūQj | wZub Zui RuḡtZ i ay `^Oj Pvl̄t̄ i B bq, f̄wgn̄x̄b `wii`^ Pvl̄t̄ i l̄ Kiv Kivi Rb` Wv̄K̄t̄Zb| cūq̄vR̄t̄b n̄v̄t̄j i ej`, exR BZ`w̄ w̄ t̄q Zv t` i m̄v̄v̄h̄ l̄ K̄i t̄Zb| Aek` Gme Awg t` wL̄ub, t̄Kej i t̄b̄iQ, wKs` w̄t̄Ri t̄Pv̄t̄L hv t̄ t̄L̄uQ tmUv n̄t̄jv Zui c̄uj wUk`v̄j ÷`v̄Ūc̄t̄q̄ŪN̄ l̄B m̄gt̄qi Rb` hv tek e`wZ̄p̄gx̄ w̄P̄šv̄avi v̄ wQ̄tj v| t̄Zvi k̄t̄i i ḡt̄ZvB wZub l̄ wQ̄tj b L̄p D`P w̄k̄v̄q̄Z gvb̄t̄, Z̄t̄e Zui w̄k̄v̄v̄Uv wQ̄tj v̄ aḡr̄q̄ j v̄B̄t̄b| weivU Av̄t̄j ḡ wQ̄tj b, c̄P̄i Rv̄b̄t̄Zb, Ges wQ̄tj b Am̄vavi Y ev̄M̄k̄| Zui K_v Kv̄b t̄c̄tZ i b̄t̄Z B̄t̄Q̄ K̄i t̄Zv| aḡw̄b̄t̄q̄l th Ggb Am̄vgv̄b` `vk̄w̄K Av̄t̄j v̄Pbv Kiv hvq, Zui K_v bv i b̄t̄j tmUv Avgvi ARv̄bvB t̄_ t̄k thZ| tZv, Dub m̄v̄iv̄t̄ k̄ N̄t̄i e³Zv w̄ t̄q teov̄t̄Zb, at̄ḡP̄ K_v ej t̄Zb, at̄ḡP̄ `k̄B̄ w̄b̄t̄q Av̄t̄j v̄Pbv K̄i t̄Zb, tmB m̄t̄½ ej t̄Zb AnaKvi cūZōvi K_v| t` kR̄t̄o Zui bvg Ōv̄ot̄q̄ c̄t̄oQj GKRb aḡr̄q̄ w̄P̄šw̄e` w̄n̄t̄m̄t̄eB| wZub th c̄uj wU- K̄i t̄Zb, tmUv cūq̄ XvKvB c̄t̄o w̄M̄t̄q̄Qj Zui l̄B c̄ui P̄t̄qi Av̄ov̄t̄j | Kvi Y, Ḡt̄ t̄ki gvb̄t̄ Zvi c̄uj wUk`v̄j w̄FDUv ēš̄t̄ZB cv̄t̄i w̄b̄t̄ wZub wQ̄tj b Aj B̄v̄Ōqv l̄j v̄ḡv̄t̄q̄ w̄n̄t̄` i Ab`Zg t̄k`x̄q̄ t̄bZv| B̄v̄Znm̄ ēt̄j, th, Zui v K̄st̄M̄h̄ mg`R̄ wQ̄tj b, wKs` Dub w̄t̄R̄ tmUv `x̄Kvi K̄i t̄Zb bv| GKUv NUBv t̄Zv̄t̄K̄ ev̄j | fvi Z f̄v̄t̄Mi K̄t̄q̄KeQi Av̄t̄Mi K_v| t̄k̄t̄i ev̄sjv dR̄j̄j nK m̄t̄ne Ḡt̄j b gmb̄KM̄t̄Ā| Gi w̄K̄Q̄r̄ b

Av̄t̄MB wZub j̄v̄t̄vi c̄f̄ve D̄l̄vcb K̄i t̄Q̄b, tmUv Avevi c̄f̄iv̄c̄vi M̄n̄xZ n̄q̄ib| Dub ZLb c̄wK`w̄bi c̄t̄q̄B K̄i t̄v̄=ub K̄i t̄Q̄b| gmb̄KM̄t̄Āl̄ wekvj Rbmfv n̄t̄jvN̄ `i-`i v̄t̄s̄t̄ gvb̄t̄ nK m̄t̄ne t̄K t` L̄tZ Ōj̄U Ḡt̄m̄t̄Q̄| tmB m̄f̄v̄q m̄f̄v̄c̄wZ; K̄i t̄j b t̄ḡv̄dv̄4j m̄t̄ne| wZub l̄ L̄p R̄b̄w̄c̄ū e`w³Z̄i| tZv, m̄f̄v̄q c̄wK`w̄bi c̄t̄q̄ Āt̄bK big-Mig e³Zv n̄t̄j v| RbMY D̄t̄Ōuj Z, D`ŌqmZ| tmB c̄ui w`wZ̄tZ m̄f̄v̄c̄w̄i f̄vl Y w̄ t̄Z w̄M̄t̄q̄ t̄ḡv̄dv̄4j m̄t̄ne hv ej t̄j b, Awg Avgvi R̄x̄et̄b t̄kL ḡm̄R̄t̄e m̄v̄ZB ḡv̄t̄P̄P̄ f̄vl Y Ōrov Ggb m̄v̄nm̄x e³Zv Avi KL̄t̄bv i`wub| Awg ZLb 17/18 eQ̄t̄i i h̄p̄K, i t̄³ c̄wK`w̄bi t̄XD t̄j t̄M̄t̄Q̄| Avi tmB ḡn̄t̄Z`n̄K m̄t̄ne t̄K m̄vḡt̄b t̄i t̄L t̄ḡv̄dv̄4j m̄t̄ne ej t̄j bN̄ōn̄K m̄t̄ne, Awg Av̄cb̄vi j̄v̄t̄vi c̄f̄v̄t̄e w̄t̄i waZv K̄w̄i | GgbwK Awg c̄wK`w̄bi K̄b̄t̄m̄P̄l̄ M̄h̄Y K̄vi w̄b̄| ZvB ēt̄j Av̄ḡv̄t̄K Avevi K̄st̄M̄h̄x f̄v̄et̄eb bv, l̄ivl Av̄cb̄v̄t̄ i ḡt̄ZvB av̄ŪveR, RbMY t̄K w̄R̄w̄š̄ K̄t̄i w̄b̄t̄R̄t̄ i `^_D̄x̄v̄t̄i e`-t̄ GZ ev̄x̄ Av̄cb̄vi nK m̄t̄neN̄ RbMY f̄v̄t̄j̄v̄t̄m̄ Av̄cb̄v̄t̄K t̄k̄t̄i ev̄sjv bvg w̄ t̄q̄t̄Q̄N̄ tmB Av̄c̄ub̄B K̄x bv M̄w̄Ū-t̄b̄t̄ni` Avi w̄R̄b̄v̄ni c̄v̄t̄` cv̄ w̄ t̄j b! GZUKzēš̄t̄Z cv̄i t̄Q̄b bv th, i v̄o` t̄f̄t̄o t̄M̄t̄j RbMY t̄i K̄w³ l̄ m̄v̄nm̄ K̄t̄ḡ hvq, RbMY w̄c̄w̄t̄q̄ c̄t̄o! Awg l̄ Aek`B w̄b̄h̄w̄ZZ w̄bc̄w̄oZ w̄c̄w̄t̄q̄ cov̄ ḡm̄j gvb̄ R̄b̄t̄M̄v̄ōxi D̄b̄w̄Z P̄v̄B, Zv t̄ i m̄gm̄vi m̄gv̄av̄b P̄v̄B, wKs` Zv f̄vi Ze l̄P̄K ALĒ t̄i t̄L| weUk t̄ i Z̄w̄ot̄q̄ w̄ t̄q̄ `f̄ax̄b f̄vi Ze t̄i`w̄n̄`y ḡm̄j gvb̄ K̄v̄t̄a K̄v̄a w̄ḡv̄j t̄q̄ Ḡw̄M̄t̄q̄ h̄v̄t̄eN̄ GUvB wK Av̄cb̄v̄t̄ i i v̄R̄b̄w̄iZ̄ j̄ q̄` n̄l qv D̄w̄PZ wQ̄t̄j v̄ bv? Av̄cb̄v̄iv Zv bv K̄t̄i `yU c`_K i v̄t̄ōf̄ `we Z̄j t̄Q̄b Ges RbMY t̄K tev̄S̄v̄t̄Z P̄v̄B̄t̄Q̄bN̄ c̄wK`v̄b Ōrov ḡm̄j gvb̄t̄ i Ae`vi c̄ui eZ̄B̄ m̄t̄e bq| t̄Kb? ḡm̄j gvb̄t̄ i `ȳR̄vi Rb` wK w̄n̄`j̄v̄ `v̄q̄x? `wii`^ ḡm̄j gvb̄t̄ i ḡt̄Zv `wii`^ w̄n̄`j̄v̄l wK w̄b̄h̄w̄ZZ bq? Z̄v̄n̄t̄j? Av̄cb̄v̄iv th Gme tev̄t̄S̄b bv Zv-t̄Zv bq, Zey K̄x̄f̄v̄t̄e th Av̄cb̄v̄t̄ i ḡv̄v̄q̄ w̄n̄`y ḡm̄j gvb̄t̄i Rb` Av̄j̄v̄ v̄ Av̄j̄v̄ v̄ i v̄t̄ōf̄ w̄P̄šv̄-Ḡt̄j v, Awg Zv t̄f̄t̄e cv̄B bv| kZ kZ eQi at̄i GB `β R̄b̄t̄M̄v̄ōx̄ GKm̄t̄½ Av̄t̄Q, Av̄R̄t̄K Av̄cb̄v̄iv ej t̄Q̄b th, bv, GKm̄t̄½ v̄Kv m̄t̄e bq! Av̄cb̄v̄iv t̄Kv̄b m̄v̄n̄t̄m̄ Zv t̄ i t̄K Av̄j̄v̄ v̄ K̄i t̄Z P̄v̄b? GK̄w̄ i v̄t̄ōf̄ ḡt̄a` t̄_ t̄k̄B GBme m̄gm̄vi m̄gv̄av̄b m̄t̄e| w̄b̄ōq̄B m̄t̄e| Avi Zvi Rb` Av̄cb̄vi ḡt̄Zv t̄bZv t̄ i m̄w̄`Ōv̄B h̄t̄_ō| Av̄cb̄v̄iv f̄vi Z̄t̄K t̄f̄t̄o `ȳUK̄t̄iv̄ Kivi Am̄t̄e `c̄e t̄ L̄tZ cv̄t̄i b, Avi GBme m̄gm̄vi m̄gv̄av̄b K̄i t̄Z cv̄t̄i b bv, GUv t̄K̄v̄t̄bv̄f̄v̄t̄eB w̄ek̄m̄t̄h̄w̄i` bq, nK m̄t̄ne| GB t̄ k̄f̄v̄M̄ Av̄m̄t̄j Av̄cb̄v̄t̄ i e`w³Z̄j̄ m̄s̄N̄v̄Z Ōrov Avi w̄K̄Q̄B bq| GK t̄ k`_v̄K̄t̄j̄ h̄w̄ Av̄cb̄v̄iv M̄v̄Ū-t̄b̄t̄ni`i K̄v̄t̄Q̄ q̄l̄ḡZvi t̄`š̄to t̄n̄t̄i h̄vb, ZvB GB w̄R̄w̄ZZĒ; Avi t̄ k̄f̄v̄t̄Mi aḡv̄ Z̄j̄ t̄Q̄b| Gi c̄ui Yvg

fvtj v bq nK mvtne | Avcbv th weUKt i nvtZi cyZtj cwi YZ ntqtQb Zv-
terfSb bv? I iv Avgvt i wLwEZ KitZ Pvg, Avgvt i kw³ Kvgtq w tZ Pvg;
GB Dcgnvt tki th Acvi m³ebv AvtQ, tmUvtK I iv awj mvr KitZ Pvg |
I t i GB lohtS; thwM t teb bvN Avcbvi KvtQ Avgvt i Avj v v we AvtQN
GB esjvq AvcbB Avgvt i GKgvI tbZvN AvcbB fj Kitj GB RmZ th
tfvMwS³Z cote Zvi Rb Avgvt i fwe l r eskait i KvtQ wPiv b Acivax
ntq vKteb, tKvtbw b qIgv cvteb v|0

Dcw Z RbMY Pz Kti tgvdr³4j mvtne i K_v i bUj N e³Zv tkl
nl qvi ci t Lv tMjt vN RbgZ Nti tMq | GZ qY hvi v Oj otK tj t³ cwk v b0
etj wPrKvi KiwQj, ZvivB Avevi wPrKvi Kti ej tQN OUrj wKB etj tQb,
tkti esjv mvtne wQoyetj b|0 wKs nK mvtne wQOB bv etj bxi te Pj tMjt b |
Avgiv ejS wjvgN tgvdr³4j mvtne i B Rq ntqtQ | GB wbtq AtbK n-P
ntjv, cI cwl Kvq tj Lv tMjt v | wKs Zvi GKvi ct qI tZv Avi cwk v b mjo
wKsev t kfvM tKvtbv m³e bq! h_v i wZ t kfvM ntjv, cwk v b ntjv, wKs
gzji AvM chS-wZwb GB wLwEZ fvi Zel fK tgb wbtZ cvi t j b v | t kfvMi
ciciB wZwb cwi w- tQto cIq mKtj i woi AShtj Pj tMjt b | Zv bv Kti
hw i agvt cPwj Z ivRbxwZi tm tZ Mv fvmvtZb, Zvntj wZwb RvZxq chf q
tbZzj w tZ cvi tZb | Gme K_v gtb i wLm v v gub | th emotZ ZB eD ntq
hw Om, tmB ewoi K_v tZvi Rvbv vKv DwPZ | Gi me wQoy tZvi ney ei l
nqtZv Rvtb v|0

kvS+GZme K_v i btZ i btZ AvcZ ntZ vtK | v v efov gub |, cPvEi
QmwtqtQb, mevB wbtRt i Rxeb wbtq e - etj wZwb LwbKuv wbtm³,
Aetnij ZB ej v Pj | wKs kvS+ GB gn³Z Abf e KitQ N GB tj vKw wbtRB
GK Rj RvS- BwZnm | Aejxjvq etj hv Qb HwZnmwK NUbvej x | ney
v vk t i i Rb kvS i GB gn³Z Me feva nt QN whb tkti esjvi gtZv wkvj
tbZvtK mvgbv mvgub mgvtj vPbv Kivi ymvm ivL tZb | tj vKw m³U Zvi
tKSNj l nt Q |

Zvici wK ntjv v v
tZvi i btZ fvtj v j vMq v v gub?
niv, Lp fvtj v j vMq |

W | AA tbi KvtQ nqtZv AtbK K_vB i bwe, wKs Gme w l q l nqtZv
GZ fvtj v fte Rvtb | v | I tZv tQv vK tZB tgvdr³4j mvtne gvi v tMjt b,

I i eventKl tewk b cvqub l | Avi tZvtK th Gme ej wQ Zvi Kvi Yl AvtQ |
AA tbi v vtK Awg Lp KvQ t tK t tLwQ, I i eventKl | Zviv yRtbB Lp
DPrvtci v k k gub | wQ t j b | D v m c t i i gtZv GKUv ARcvom t q eim
Kti l, RvZxq Rxeb etov i K tgi tKvtbv fvgKv bv ti tLl, t k l RmZ m³U
Zviv th wP s t j v Kti tMqB, GK K_vq Zv Amvavi Y | Hme wP s ftebv hw
tKvtbv-bv-tKvtbv fte RvZxq Rxeb cOZdwj Z ntZv, Zvntj GB t tki tPnivB
cvt e thZ | ASZ Avgvi tmi KgB gtb nq | AA tK Awg Lp tQv t tLwQ,
wKs Avgvi p w e k m N tm-l Zvi evc v v i gtZv fveK l v k k n t e | I tK
bv t tLb tZvi w t q i e v c v t i g Z w t q w G R b B | I i e v e v m e m g q e j t Z b,
Avgvt i Ggb GKRb tbZv i Kvi, t k t K w b t q hvi GKw w f k b v K t e,
t k t K th Rv b t e - e f t e - f v t j v e m t e | n q t Z v t Q t j t K w b t q Z v i G g b G K u
c e w Q t j v | R w b b v A A b t m B c e a v i Y K t i K x b v | w K s A v g v i g t b n q, I B
c w i e v t i B G g b G K u t Q t j R b f M h Y K i t e t K v t b v - t K v t b w b | n q t Z v
A A t b i J i t m B, n q t Z v Z B n w e t m B t Q t j i g v | g v n t q t Z v Z v t K G m e K _ v
t Z v i e j t Z n t e !

Kx-th me etj v bv v y

bv ti fvB, j³avi wQoytbB | Awgl tZvi kt i i gtZvB mvi v Rxeb Ggb
GKRb gub | I K_v t fte w, whb GB RmZ tK t c v i w j t b Z z j w t Z c v i t e b |
m w K t b Z t z i A f v t e G Z m e b e v g q G K U v R m Z t K v _ l v o v t Z c v i t Q b v |
Avgvi avi Yv, AA t i esk t t K B R b f w b t Z c v t i G g b G K R b g u b | I t i
estki tQ t j t g t q i v m e m g q B t g a m e, v k k B A v i m s t e b k x j n q | G i m t³
t b Z t z i Y h j³ n t j B G B t k G K R b t h w m t b Z v t c t q h v t e | e j v t Z v h v q b v,
A v j n q t Z v t Z v i M t f A v i A A t b i J i t m B t m B m s t b i R b f t t e b |

Gme K_v ivtLv tZv v y

kvS i Gme K_v i btZ fvtj v j vMjt l w t q i AvtMB m s v b - U s t b i c h t³
ZvtK j³4vq w e g p K t i t q, A v i v v m e e Z e v c v i w e s t Z t c t i B A v t M i
c h t³ w t i A v t m b N

tgvdr³4j mvtne i AvtKuv NUbv ewj, tkvb | t kfvMi ci wZwb
ivRbxwZ tQto w t q w t j b | agf e³Zv w t Z b, wKs t kfvM m³U tKvtbv K_v
cKvtk ej tZb v | e w³MZ fte tKD G c h t³ w Q y w R t A m K i t j
e j t Z b N O G u v G B R m Z i R b G K U v g v i v Z K f j | G B f t j i c w i Y v g k Z k Z
e Q i a t i t f v M K i t Z n t e | 0 w Z w b c w k v b t t K w v f i A v i f v i Z t t K

gmj gvbti i tjt t kZvMi NUbvq gytto ctowQtb| IB mgq wZub
wn tjt i ewo ewo wMtq Afq w tZb, ej tZbN OtZvgiv thl bv, tZvgvt i
tKvtbv fq bvB| Awg vKtZ Kvtiv mva bvB th tZvgvt i tK wKQeytj | 0 GB
Kvi tY IB AA tjt i gta t kZvMi NUbv NtUtQ Zj bvgj Kfvte Kg|
tZv, GB gvbv wN cwk vbi Rb vhw tKvtbv b tgb wbtZ cvti bwb, tmB
wZubBN gyt hxi mgq cwk vbi c tjt b|

kvS-PgtK DVtj vN Dvb ivRvKvi wQtb?

bvN v v kvS-mgwnZN GB Mwj Uv tZvt i tRviti k tbi KvtQ tek
Rbwc Zv tctqtQ| Zv fvtj vB| ivRvKvit i Mwj t qvB DvPZ| wK tZvt i
GUv eStZ nte N IB mgq hviv cwk vbi c tjt wbtqQj, Zviv mevB ivRvKvi
wQtb v| ivRvKvi, Avj -e i, Avj -kvgm tZv KZ tjt wtkl ewnbxi bvg
th tjt cwk vbi tmbvewnbxi c tjt g t evOwj t i meBvk Kivi D t t k
MwZ ntqQj| Giv me mjeavt f vMx, MYetivax tjt KRb| cwk vbi
c tjt vj v bKviti i gta l A t bK i Kg w f vRb wQtb v| GKUv Ask tmb
ivR%wZK mjeavt f vMx IB RvgtZ Bmj vxi gtZv j; Avevi Avti Kuv Ask
wQtb vN hviv cwk vbi Av t v j tbi m t z c tjt f vte RwoZ v Kvi dtj tmB
cwk vbi gZiUv tgb wbtZ cvti w| GB AskUv tK Awg Lp GKUv t v l t B
bv|

wK t mviwU t tki gvbv hLb vaxZvi Rb hK Kitz, ZLb Gi
wei v PiY KivUv wK GKaitbi Aciva bq?

fvtj v GKUv K v etj wQm v v j nuv, Zvt i t v l GUKB th, Zviv RwiZi
AvteM-Btgvt tbi c tjt wQtb v| wK t G t i A t b t K B t K v t b r i K g m j e a v l t Z v
t b b w b ! A v i t g v d v 3 / 4 j m v t n e G i t K v t b v K v U v M w i t Z B c t o b v | i v R % w Z K
m j e a v e v w K w R w b m , Z v Z u i R v b v B w Q t j v b v | b B t j c w k v b i A v t v j t b i m g q
t Z v w Z u b A v i c w k v b i w e c t q l v K t Z b b v | t U v m g t q B Z u i A e v b w U w Q t j v
c t i v c y i Z u i w b R v k f b i l c i w o t q G e s R w i Z i A v t e M - B t g v t t b i w e c t q l |
w Z u b w e k j m K i t Z b , t k t f t 0 t M t j R b M t Y i k w 3 l m v n m K t g h v q | d t j
w Z u b t h K v i t Y 0 4 7 - G t k f v t M i w e c t q l w Q t j b , G K B K v i t Y g y t h x i l
w e c t q l w Q t j b | Z u i G B v k f b i c t q l - w e c t q l A w g w K Q e y t e v b v , t m U v t Z v i v B
w K K t i w b m | Z t e w Z u b t h Z v i v k f b i e v c v t i G Z U v w i w R W w Q t j b N G U v
A w g e v 3 M Z f r t e c Q v K i t Z c w i b v | U l b f v B , g v t b t Z v i k t i l Z u i G B
w i w R w U c Q v K i t Z b b v | w Z u b e j t Z b , v k b t K v t b v A b o e v c v i b q , t h , Z v i

tKvtbv cwieZB Kiv hvte bv| eis RbMtYi tKvtbv gnr AvKv t v i R b w b t R i
v k b Z v M l K i v t h t Z c v t i | U l b f v B Z v i e v e v i G B A e v b m g t b K i t Z b b v
e t j Z v t i g t a G K U v t Z i l m j o n t q Q j | g y t h x i m g t q i G K U v N U b v e w j ,
Z B e s t Z c v i e , t g v d v 3 / 4 j m v t n e b w i Z i c o k e K Z U v G K t i v L v w Q t j b | A w g
w b t R G B N U b v i c t q k f N U b v U v e j t Z t M t j G K U v t c Q b t t K e j t Z
n t e | ... 2 5 g v P i v t Z B L e i c v l q v t M t j v , X v K v q c w k w b m b i v A v m g Y
P w j t q t Q | L e i t c t q t m B i v t Z B K v t P b A v e j n w j g t P S a j x g w b K M A m i
_ v b v A v m g Y K i t j b | m d j f r t e A v m g Y P w j t q i w t q w t j b t h w Z u b m v Z k 0
i v B t d j m s M h K i t t Q b | I U v w Q t j v Z u i G K w t K S k j , t h b h x i R b Z i Y t i
m s M W Z K i t Z c v t i b , t h b Z v t i g t b v e j P v 2 v v t K | A v m t j w Z u b t g v t U m v Z u v
i v B t d j m s M h K i t Z t c t i w Q t j b | t Z v , Z v B w t q B w Z u b g y t h v x v t i m s M W Z
K i t Z j v M t j b | K t q K g v t m i g t a B w e k v j g y t e w n b x M t o Z j t j b N A t k j
t R v M w o K t i t d j t j b | K v t P b n w j g t P S a j x g w b K M t A i A w e m s e w Z t b Z v ,
g y t h x Z u i A e v b w e k v j | t Z v , w Z u b G K e v i A A b t i e m o t Z t M t j b
n w i i v g c j _ v b v q g y t h x i N w U Z w i K i t Z , G e s t g v d v 3 / 4 j m v t n e t K A b t i v a
K i t j b N w Z u b t h b Z u i e m o i U G K v t R e e n v i K i v i A b g w Z t b | t g v d v 3 / 4 j
m v t n e m v b t v A b g w Z w t j b | Z u i P w i U v t e v S v i t P o v K i v v g w b | w Z u b
P v B t Z b b v t h , c w k v b t f t 0 h v K , A _ P Z u i e m o B n t j v g y t h v x v t i N w U |
G g b w K A t k c h S - l B e m o t Z B R g v K t i i v L v n t j v | K v t P b n w j g t R t b -
i t b B K v R u U K t i w Q t j b | t Z v , t m B M o t g l G K w b c w k v b i A w g G t j v |
A A b t i e m o i G K U v t i B w Q t j v W v v i e m o | G B W v v i A w j g w Q t j b w e l U k
A w g P W v v i | A e m i t b q v i c i M o t g B e m e v m K i t Z b | w Z u b l Z u i e m o t Z
g y t h v x v t i c o k t Y Y w t Z b N t m B A c i v t a c w k v b i v Z u i e m o c y o t q t q |
i t b w g Z i A v M c h S - w Z u b t m B t S v Z t i t L w t q w Q t j b | Z u i c t i v e m o U v B t m B
c t o h v l q v w U b w t q B t d i Z w i K t i w Q t j b w Z u b | t Z v , h _ v i w Z A w g P v
A A b t i e m o t Z l G t j v N B w Z g t a B Z v i v i v R v K v i t i K v t Q G B e m o i K _ v
i t b t Q | t g v d v 3 / 4 j m v t n e t h o m v P v g m j g v b 0 G e s o m v P v c w k v b i t m B L e i l
t R t b t Q G e s G K B m t 1 / 2 t R t b t Q t h , G B e m o i U B G B A A t j i g y t h v x v t i N w U
w n t m t e e e u Z n t Q | e v c v i U v Z v i v w b o q B t g j v t Z c v t i w b , t m U v t e v S v t M t j v
Z v t i K _ v e v Z t Z B | I B w b A w g l B e m o t Z B w Q j v g | c v j v t Z c v j v t Z t k l
c h S - Z u i K v t Q B A v k t q w b t q Q j v g | l i v G t m t g v d v 3 / 4 j m v t n t e i m t 1 / 2 K _ v

ej tj v| GKRb tgRi GtmiQj , ej tj vN Avcub _vKtZ GB Gj vKvq gpr³i GZ DrcvZ tKb?

tgvdv³aj mvtne ej tjbN DrcvZ ej tQv tKb? Iiv tZv I t i Aw⁻Zi i qvi Rb⁻ j otQ|

Zvi gvtb? Avcub gpr³t i mvtcvU³Ktib? Avcub wK Zvntj Pvb cwk⁻vb tfto hvK?

bv, Zv PvB bv| wKs⁻tZvgiv hv i i⁻ KtiQ, ZvtZ cwk⁻vb tK i qvi Kiv hvte bv|

Avcubi K_v eStZ cviuQ bv| Avgiv tZv tKej cwk⁻vb tK i qvi Rb⁻B h_x KinQ|

bv, Zv KitQv bv| tZvgiv Rj_g KitQv| Avj wZvqvj v Rwj gt⁻ i cQ⁻ Ktib bv| tZvgiv wixn gvb| tjt_v K wnePvti nZ⁻v KitQv, emONI c_optq w⁻t⁻Qv, tqt⁻ i ati wbtq wbh³Zb KitQv, Avevi G_{tjv} KitQv Bmj vtgi bvg w⁻ t_q| Avj wcvK tKvtbvfvteB Bmj vtgi GB Aegvbbv mn⁻ Kiteb bv|

wKs⁻urj, ht⁻x i mgq Gi Kg⁻ yGKuV NUbv tZv NtUB|

Zv NUtZ cvti, wKs⁻ th h_x Bmj vg i qvi brtg nt⁻Q tmLvtb G ai tbi NUbv NUtZ cvti bv| Bmj vtgi Buznvtm Guv tB| tZvgiv Avk⁻qZ, g_tN ZvB Rvtbv bv, tevsv bv| h_x Kite tZvgiv c_oZc_q thv⁻vt⁻ i mt⁻1/2, wixn gvb| I ci Rj_g KitQv tKb? Rj_g Kiv⁻ t_i _vK, Zvt⁻ i tK wbf³Zv I Avk_q t⁻ qvB Bmj vtgi b_uz| Avgvt⁻ i bex⁻R tmfvteB h_xb_uz wK KitZb| tZvgiv tm⁻ b Wv³vi emo c_optq w⁻ t_q| Zvi AcivaN tm gpr³thv⁻vt⁻ i c_ok_qY t⁻ qN GB tZv! wK AvtQ eSj vg, wKs⁻ tcvovt⁻vi AvtM I B emotZ tKvtbv gvb| bv tctq Mi⁻ tjt_v K tMvqj Nti tevta evBti t_tK Zjv j wM_{tq} Av_b awi_{tq} w⁻ t_q| ew⁻ tever Rxe_{tjv} AvZ³ KitZ KitZ gvi tM_{tq}| etjv, I B wixn Rxe_{tjv} wK t⁻ vl KtiQj, etjv tKvi Avb n⁻w⁻ tmi tK_vvq GB wK⁻q⁻ t⁻ qv ntqtQ, etjv Bmj vtgi Buznvtm Kte tK_vvq Gi Kg RNB⁻ NUbv NtUtQ?

GZme c_ok_o DEi t⁻ qvUv I B tgRti i c_tq m⁻e w_{tjv} bv tm tZv eStZB cviuQm| AtbK_qY Pc t_tK tm ej tj vN

Avcub wK gtb Ktib, h_x Kti Avgiv fj KinQ?

hw⁻ m_uZ⁻ tZvgiv cwk⁻vb i qvi Rb⁻ h_x KitZ Zvntj tmUv wK w_{tjv}, wKs⁻ Avgvi tZv gtb nq th, tZvgiv atiB wbtqQ⁻ GB ht⁻x tRZv tZvgvt⁻ i c_tq m⁻e bq| cwk⁻vb tfto hvte, evsj vt⁻ k⁻ v_{axb} nte Guv ati wbtqB

tZvgiv cwi Kw⁻ Zfvte G⁻ tki memKQy aYsm Kti w⁻ t⁻Qv, hZUv m⁻e G⁻ tki gvb| I me⁻vk Kti hv⁻ t⁻Qv| bBtj wbt⁻ Ri t⁻ k gtb Kitj wK tKD tmLvtb Ggb aYsmh⁻ A Pvj vtZ cvti! m_uZ⁻ Kti etjv tZv, tZvgiv wK I ci gnj t_tK Gi KgB Bw⁻ Z tctqQ?

Gme K_vevZ³ i t_t B tgRi w_uoZfvteB ti tM hw⁻ Qj | Zvi jvj ntq hv⁻ lqv g_t t⁻ tL th tKD fq tctq thZ; Avi ZLb tZv cwk⁻vb t⁻ i g_tLvg_u ntj B th tKD ftq g_tZ w⁻ tZv; wKs⁻ tgvdv³aj mvtnei c_oj e⁻ w⁻ Z; agtKi m_ti K_v evj t⁻ tL tgRi tKvtbv K_vB ej w_oj bv| Ptj hvevi Rb⁻ D_tv⁻ w_otq tm nqtZv Zvi Ae⁻ v_uU gtb Kw⁻ t⁻ qvi Rb⁻ B ej tj vN

Avgiv Rtqi Rb⁻ B GtmiQ tP_{saj}x mvtne| AŠZ Bw_uqv ev Zvi⁻ vj vt⁻ i Kv_tQ nvi gvbvi tP_{tq} gZit_{KI} fv_{tjv} gtb Kw⁻ Avgiv| wKs⁻ Avcvt⁻ i g_tZv Bmj v_uc_oq gvb| I hw⁻ cwk⁻vb i wei⁻ t⁻ x Ptj hvb, gpr³ t⁻ i mrvh⁻ m⁻nt⁻ h_uMZv Ktib, Zvntj Avgvt⁻ i c_tq wKfvte cwk⁻vb tK w_uW_{tq} i vLv m⁻e?

Awg cwk⁻vb i wect_q Ptj tM_uQ Zv tZvgvt⁻ tK etj tv? Awg tZv memgqB ewj iv⁻ t⁻ t_t tM_{tj} RbM_tYi kw⁻ I mrvn Ktg hvq...0

hw⁻ ZvB nq Zvntj gpr³ t⁻ i mrvh⁻ Ktib tKb?

gpr³ t⁻ i mrvh⁻ Kw⁻ tmUvB ev tZvgvt⁻ tK etj tv? Awg i⁻ ayej w_o Iiv I t⁻ i Ae⁻ vb t_tK wK KvR_uB KitQ| tZvgiv i⁻ aygt_i B hvte, Rj_g-AZ⁻ vPvi Kite, Avi GLvbKvi h_eKiv tm_{tjv} i⁻ ayet_m et_m t⁻ Lte, g_t et_R me mn⁻ Kite, Zv-tZv nq bv| h_eK⁻ i Pwi_t i mt⁻ 1/2 tmUv gvbvq| bv|

Zv eSj vg tP_{saj}x mvtne, Avcub Avcubi⁻ b_uZK Ae⁻ vb t_tK K_vUv ej tQb; wKs⁻ ZvB etj Avcub Zvt⁻ i Avk_q-c_ok_q w⁻ t⁻ Qb, Guv tZv wK bq | Avgiv i t_uQ Avcubi emotZB Zviv A⁻ k⁻ i gR_y Kti t_tL_o|

tK etj tQ tZvgvt⁻ K_N tgvdv³aj mvtne M_tR³ DVtj bN⁻ etj v tK etj tQ?

th-B ej K, K_vUv tZv m_uZ⁻?

Zug wK Zj w_u Pvj vtZ Pvl ?

niiv, PvB|

I B mgq Avgiv hviv tmLvtb Dcw⁻ Z w_oj vg, mevi B AŠ⁻ vZ_et_e K_tc DVtj v| Gevi tevanq Avi i qvi tB| wKs⁻ tgvdv³aj mvtne w_uve⁻ Rvi | ej tj bN

wK AvtQ, Pjv vl Zj w_u | wKs⁻ gtb ti L, hw⁻ wKQybv cvl Zvntj Avgvt⁻ K GB wgt⁻ nq_iwbi Rb⁻ Avk_q t_ki⁻ k⁻ M_tgi gvb| R_tov ntq hvte| tZvgvi Kv_tQ hZ A⁻ B⁻ v_uKK, GZ_{tjv} v gvb| I nuZ t_tK Zug ti nvB crte bv|

Avi hr` wKQy cvBN tgRt i KtÉ `úó P`vtj AN Zvntj AvcbvK tZv eTUB, `kMóti GKRb tj vKtKI Awig RweZ ivLtev bv| cQZ`KwU emo Awig Rvj tQ cjo tq Ovi Lvi Kti t`tev|

tZvgiv tZv i`ayl UKB cvtiv| wKŠ` Zng Rvfv bv tgRi, Zng Kvi mvgtb `wotq K_v ej tQv| Awig tgvdr3/4j Avgv` tPšajx| Avgvi GKwU BwZB tZvgvi gtZv `kRb tgRitK cvbtZ Pmetq gvivi Rb` ht_ó| hvl N tZvgvi P`vtj A Awig MhY Kij vgn Zj wK Ktiv|

Zui K_vezZq Avgiv nZevK| GB wi `c Dnb wbt`Ob wKfvte? e`vcvnuK K cvMQ wog etj B gtb ntjv Avgv` i| wKŠ` Avgiv AevK ntq j` Kij vg, tgRi Zvi gZ e`tj tQ| hvl qvi mgq i`ayetj tMtvN

AvcbvK wv`ve`Kivi Rb` Awig `tvlZ| Avcbvi m1/2 hr` Avi t`Lv bv- l nq, cvwK`wb hr` mwZ` mwZ` tftOl hvq, AvcbvK Avgvi gtb_vKte úRj|

Gi KgB wQtb tgvdr3/4j mfvne| tKvfvfvteB gv_v tbrqvZb bv| wbtRi bwiZi cQkewQtb GKtvlv, wQtb v`y`š-mvnm| Avi_vKteB ev bv tKb? kixti wQtb v Ggb i`3 hv wvUKt`i Aaxtb t`tKI l`i t`qv Dcwa MhY KitZ A`KwZ RvbtZ cvitZv| Avi wbtRi tZv wvUK Avgvj evNv evNv me ivRbwZue`t`i m1/2 cvj wU- KtitQb| Awig cti ZvK wRtAm Kti wQj vgn

hr` mwZ` mwZ` Zj wK KitZv PivRvb? Avcbv Gi Kg GKUv wi `c wbtj b wKfvte?

Zj wK Kitj l wQytctZv bv| tctZv bv? tKb? G emotZ A`itbB?

AvtQ| wKŠ` mevi avi Yv, Avgiv emoi wv`šK l`tjv Rgv Kti titLuQ| Avti nvij g (gvfb, K`vfb nvij g tPšajx) wK GZB tevKv th l iKg cKvK` RvqMvq A`i vLte? l GZ eo thv`v, cvwK`wbiv l i gv_vi Rb` cj`vi tNvl Yv KtitQ, Avi l i gv_vq GZUKzej` tbB!

l Av`Ov, Zvntj mevB fj Rvfb| A`i AšZ wv`šK tbB| Zvntj tKv_vq AvtQ PivRvb?

tmUv tZv tZvgvK ejv hvte bv| AšZ gml i cti tbB GUKzej tZ cwii| Awig, nvij g, Avi Ulb Qovv tKD Rvfb| bv tKv_vq AvtQ| l B tgRi tmUv eštZ tctitQ th, Zj wK Pwvj tQ wKQy cvl qv hvte bv, bBtj wK Avi GZ mntR wcti hvq!

ctiv NUBvUv AvgvK nZevK Kti w`tqvQj | mwZ` ej tZ wK, gv`hfxi mgq Zui cvwK`vbi c`veje`B wotq Avgvi gtbl cKewQtbvN GB NUBvi cZ`Q| kfbv ntj nqtZv cKv i tqB thZ| l B NUBv AvgvK eyStq w`tqvQj , gv`hfxi cQZ Zui `bwZK mg_š_vKtj l , wZvb thtnZ`vKwKfvte th-tKvfv t`kfvMi wectQ wQtb, ZvB e`vcvnuK wZvb gb t`tK tgb wbtZ cvitQb bv| Zui `kfb wZvb Abo wQtb etj B AtZveo GKRb gvby ntq l cvwK`wb bvgK t`k wU t`tK gvbmKfvte wbtRtK cZ`vni Kti wbfZPwi ntq DtvwQtb| l B GKB Kvity wZvb evsjv`tki c`Q tbbv| Gme tZvi fvtj vfvte eš wbtZ nte `v`fvB, fivel`r eskait`i tevSvZ nte|

`v`y_vgtj b| AtbK`Y K_v etj wZvb LwbKuv nmcq DtvQb| kvšvi Bt`Q ntjv AA`b i eveli fvgKv RvbtZ| wKŠ` `v`y Kwš`-t`l t`tg tMtv| bv nq AvtKw`b wRtAm Kiv hvte tftDtv Gtjv ZLbKvi gtZv|

ctiN gvfb, wcti ctiN kvšv-AA`b tKwRtAm Kti wQj G m`tU| AA`b etj wQj N `v`vi m1/2 tZv Avi G wctq K_v ejvi mthvM Avgvi nqwb, Zte eveli KvQ t`tK hZUKz`itbwQ, ZvZ gtb ntqtQ, `v`vi mxgve`xv wQtb l B GKwU RvqMvZB| tmUv nt`Q wR `kfb cQZ Zui Abo Ae`vb| thvK wZvb `kš wntmte MhY KitZb Zvi fvtjv-g`-t`vl`_y wvPviti K_v wZvb fvetZb bv| cv`exi tKvfv `kšB th me Kvij me gvbt l i Rb` mgvfvte cQhvR` ntZ cvti bv, GB KbtmPuv `v`vi wQtb bv| Zui GB gtbvfvte tCQtb m`eZ Zui agrq wckm GKUv `i`ZcY`fvgKv titLtQ| Bmjvgti gj KbtmPB nt`Q cKwxb AvbMZ` l wckm| Bmjvgti K KZ`tjv e`vcvti tKvfv cKwG`vj vl Kti bv| `v`vl Zv KitZb bv|

Avi evel?N kvšv-wRtAm Kti wQj |

Avgvi wetePbvq eveli `vKwK cZ`wZ l tPZbvMZ gvfb `v`vi tPtq DbzZi wQtb| wZvb atg`wckm wQtb, agrq AvPvi Abp`vb cvj bl KitZb, wKŠ` RvMwZK wclq`tj vK wZvb ag`t`K c`K Kti t`Ltb; wKsev ejv hvq atg` m1/2 Zui e`w`MZ `kfb GKUv msNvZnx wej mgšq NuUwQtb wZvb|

Kxfvte tmUv NtUwQj cieZxRvtj bvbv D`vniY w`tq kvšvK Zv eyStq w`tqtQ AA`b|

`v`j nme^Zw^Avi wetqi AvtMB Zver AvZmq-`Rtbi KvQ Me^Kti etj
teortbvi dtj kvšvi eveli Avi tcQrtbvi tKrtbv Dcvq iBtjv bv| Aek`wZnb
RvbtZbN AAb Avtgm Kv t_K covtkvbn tkl Kti GtmtQ, mKŠ`lLvfbB
Avevi wdti hvte Kx bv, bv tMtj GLvfb Kx Ki teN e`emv bv Pvkwi N tm wetq
tKDB wbowZ Kti wQvej tZ cvi tQ bv| th AvZmqwU wetqi NUKwvj KiwQtj b,
wZnb tZv bbB, GgbwK AAtbi tevbi vl G wetq cŕq AÁ| GKUv AvgZv
AvgZv five mevi gta`| G wbtq kvšvi eveli gta` GKUz mskq wQtjv, mKŠ`
cvti i GKvfwgK K`wiv qvi fvtjv, eskcwi Pq D3aj, `five-Pwi T fvtjv ntj N
GZ thwM Zvm`ubœQtj iv tZv Gt`tk etm `vfk bv, mntRB wbtRi cvtq `wotq
hvq, bv nq `wo Kwitq t`qv hvqN GBme wetePbvq wetqUv ntq tMtjv| GLb
th-tKD Zvt`itK t`Ltj Ljk nte| my`i msmvi ntqtQ kvšvi | AAb eomo
GKUv Pvkwi Kti, tMvQrtbv wQgOvg GKUv A`vcUfqtU Zvt`i `yRtbi tQvÆ
msmvi | mKŠ` Gme eo K_v bq| eo K_v nt`Q, kvšv` GKRb PgrKvi gvbl tK
tctqtQ Rxebm½x wntmte| AšZ Zvi `tcehgb wQtjvN Zvi cŕq cŕivUvB
ciY Kti tQ AAb| l t`Ltz-i b tZ thgb my`i, tZgub K_vewZftq| Mfxi
AbfwiZcœY, D`vi, KwYwvitiU, Avevi tek LmbKUv D`vmbx l inm`gq| ZvOrov
th tjvKwU `iayK_v etj Zvi tPvtL GtK w`tqtQ GKwU Mŕgi mPj wP, KtqKwU
wktkvi-wktkvi xi `jš-teto l Vvi `k`, Zvi cŕZ GK AU g`Zv Rb½ tbcvUv
A`ffweK wQOybq| kvšv` wbtRB tZv GLb l B Mŕgi GKUv eYv w`tq w`tZ
cvi te| tZv, ZvtK eYv wU w`tZ ej tj tm wK ej te? AAtbi gtZv AtZv
mvrRtq `wQtq ej tZ cvi te bv, Zte Zvi tPvtL cŕtgB tftm DVte l t`i wekvj
emwU|

ŔKZ wekvj tm m`tU Aek`avi Yv Kiv gkukj | weNv KvVvi wmvve Awig
tKvrtbw`b eySvb| Zte AAb etj wQj N Zng hw` emwUv tK`^Kti GKUv
ivDU w`tZ Pvl, Zvntj AšZ ctbtiv wgvbu mgq j wMte| GtZB Avgvi ntq
tMtQ! GZ eo! `iayNti AvmtZB ctbtiv wgvbu! tZv, tmB emoi DEti GKUv
cKi, cŕe GKUv| DEti iUv gRv cKi, AtKtRvN AZGe fvgKwemx| cŕei
cKi B emoi cŕY| Kpwi cvbv, `K gvQ, eomk w`tq gvQ aiv, Kx mgtq Amgtq
AAbt`i Suncŕq covi `k` etK wbtq l B cKi Agi ntq AvtQ| emwUv
wewQbœ A`P Pvi cvtk j vtMvqv tKvrtbv emwUv tbB, AvtQ dmij Rwg| DEi w`tK

GKUv`ti GKUv emw, tjtK tmUvK Wv3vti i emw etj Rvfb; th Wv3vti i Mí
`v`vi KvQ l i tbnQN wewUk AwgP cvMjv Wv3vi Awj g tPšajx; gw`hŕxi mgq
GB emwUv cwk`wb AwgPv cŕotq w`tqQj N Awj g mvtne bwk tmB `šZ
AvgZi AwKj ti tL w`tqQj b| `wŕY w`tK, GKUv`ti, AAbt`i i `t m`utK P
GK Pvpvi emw| G `ŕUv emw l eo eo Ges wewQbœ DEi `wŕtY Avtiv wKQy
emwNi AvtQ etU, mKŠ` j vtMvqv bq tKvrtbvUvB| Gi Kg wewQbœ emwNi l qjv
Mŕgi K_v Awg tKvrtbw`b i wvub| `ŕj i eBtZ cov Mŕgi msÁv Avgvi gw`ŕ`
XŕK tMtQN KtqKwU emw wbtq GKwU cvov, KtqKwU cvov wgvj tQ GKwU MŕgN
GBi Kg; A`P emw `tjv cvkvcwk `vKvi K_v| GB msÁvi mt½ D`vmcŕi i
tKvrtbv wgv B tbB| tZv, GB MŕgU tZ el tQ hLb b`x-Lvj DctP cwb Gtm cto,
ZLb GK emw t`tK Ab` emotZ th tZ nq tšKvq Kti | `k`wU K_v fve tZ
Avgvi fwi fvtjv vtM| cvkvcwk `ŕUv emoi gvSLvfb cwb, th tZ nt`Q tšKvq
Kti | Bm! Kx tivgwUK! AAbt`i emoi cŕw`tK `xN`gvN dmij RwgN
tcwŕtq cŕvb motKi l B cvtk cvkvcwk emw AvtQ AtbK `tjv| emoi
cwŕgw`tK AtcŕvKZ tQvU GKwU gvU tcwŕtq ŕvYKvq BQvgZ kvš- etq
Ptj tQ| mU`v ntj GB Qmei gtZv MŕgU AvKvK evZvtm GK fxlY D`vmbxZv
tbtg Avtm| AAb etj tQN tQvUtejvq textSvb, GLb gtb nqN mU`v tbtg
Gtj AKvi tY gb Lvivc ntq thZ tKb! Avmtj l B Zve`D`vmbxZv Rb½ w`tZv
GK Mfxi welyZvi N `iayAAtbi gta`B bqN mevi gta`B| gvbl `tjv ZLb Kx
i Kg thb PcPvc ntq thZ! Zvt`i tPvtL-gtL thb GKmt½ Mw_v ntq thZ nvRvi
eQt i wew`Z K_KZv| tmB AvtMi t`Lv `k`i mt½ wbtRi eZgvb teva-eyx-
wPšv`tPZv wgvj tQ t`Ltj AAtbi gtb nqN gvbl `tjv thb GKvtj i bq, thb
Zviv enb Kti wbtq GtmtQ nvRvi eQt i cŕivrtbv BwZnm-HwZn`-`šZ l Rieb
hvtb i Ab`vb` Abj½| mU`v bvgtZv Avi emoi gmwRt` evel AvRvb w`tj
emotZ emotZ emwZ Rŕj DVtZv| A`P mU`v ntjv, Gevi emw tdiv hvK|
eveli AvRvb wQtjv l B Mŕgi gvbl t`i Rb` mstKtZi gtZv| mU`vi AvRvb
gvfb Nti tdiv, emw emw mU`vewZ Rjv vtbv; GgbwK wv`jcvovi Zj wvZjvq ev
VvKi Nti aptauqv Rj tZv eveli AvRvb i tbb| Avevi Gkwi AvRvb gvfbN
ivZ ntjv, Gevi Nŕgvrtbvi AvtqvRb tnvK| mU`vi ci etovtRvi NĒwZtbK,
Zvici B MŕgUv GtKvrti wvSg| Nŕg wbtmvo| `iayAAbt`i emotZ evel eB
cotQb, gv UKUvK KvR tmŕi Lvl qvi AvtqvRb KitiQb| Avi Zviv KtqK
fivBtevb `ŕj i cov tmŕi Mŕt ev tljvq tgtZtQ| Lvl qvi ci gv-i KvQ i tQ

AĀb ōtK"Qv0 tkvbi evqbr aiĵ Zui `xNRĳm coĵZvN ŌRiebUvB tZv GK tK"Qvĭi eev, KZ Mĭ Rġt AvtQ eĵKi tFZi...0 (gv-i K_v AĀb Lp GKUv eĵ bv, eĵ tZ tMĵ nVr wem`kfvte t_tg wMġq AĵbKĳY M=ki ntq _vĵK| ZeyGB K_vU I eĵ tĵtj wQj N Ōgv-i KvQ t_tK iĵcK_v tkvbi mva Avgvi tKvĵbw b cĭY nqwb| ZLb eĵSvĵN GLb eĵS, K_vUv KZ eĵov Rieb-mZ"! Rieb tZv GKUv tK"QvB| GKUv iĵcK_v| i ayI B tklvskulN Zuvviv mġL kmš- tZ evm Kwi tZ j wMġj iN gvĵtli Rieĵb mwZ" nq bv KLĵbv| gv-i K_vB aiv hvK| KZ eĵov Nġi tġtq, eĵov Nġi eD, Zui ÷vUvĵmi mevB hLb kvb-kl KĵZ, mġL-`v"Qĵ" w b KvUvĵ"Q, ZLb wZwb `vġxi Rieb- kĵbi cĵZ kĵv tiĵL GK ARcvovMġtq nmo tvĵj hvĵ"Qb| thb ivRKb"v tMġQ wbeĵmĵb| Zui eĵKi tFZi bv Rvb KZ K_v Rġt wQĵj v, tKvĵbw b hv eĵ tZ cvĵibw|0... tK"Qv bv iĵbB AĀbĵK cĵZw b Nġtq coĵZ nĵZv Avi ga"iĵZ `cĵet` tL ev cKwZi WĵK Nġ tĵt0 tMĵ cĵtġB cvĵk nvZ w tġ t`LĵZv, gv tBb| tKv_vq tMĵj v GB GZ ivĵZ! bv, I B tZv gv-i Lotġi kĀ cvl qv hvĵ"Q| tK Rvĵb, evBġi nqĵZv _wo_wo epó nĵ"Q, Avi gv DĵVĵb iĵKvĵZ t`I qv j vKwo Zj tZ evBġi tMġQ| LU LU LU| Lotġi kĀ cvl qv hvĵ"Q| gv AvmġQ| LU LU LU LU| Kx wġgK gvĵqi I B wĵġi Avmvi kĀ| I B kĀ iĵĵZ iĵĵZB tm KZw b Nġtq cĵoĵQ tdi! GLĵbv gvSivĵZ Nġ tĵt0 tMĵ AĀb I B kĀ iĵĵZ cvq | LU LU LU LU| gvĵqi wĵġi Avmvi kĀ| cv_extZ Gi tĵtq gaj kĀ tm Avi tKvĵbw b tKvĵbw|...GBme eĵ tZ eĵ tZ AĀbġi tPvL wĵĵR DĵVwQj)... D`vmcĵi i bvġU wĵwb tiĵLwQĵj b wZwb wĵĵqB fveK cKwZi wQĵj b, KueI nĵZ cvĵib, bBĵj GKwU Mġtġi bvg D`vmcĵi nq!...ewoi `wĳY wĵĵK 5/6 gvBj `ĵi cŪv| fxY ivMx b`x| elĴ AvĵM AvĵM Zvi ivM tĵto thZ| cĵZeQi GB mgq tm Zvi mxgvbvq _vKv wĵĵUewoNi Avi dmjx Rwg tĵt0 wĵĵRi we`vi NUvq| tRqvĭi Avĵm| `^Q cwb tNjv nq| tmġZ µgk cĵj t_tK cĵj Zi ntq IĵV, Avi AĀb eŪevŪet` i mĵz wĵtq tmB DbĒE tmġZ Suvĵtq cĵo| wĵkĵmB nĵZ Pvg bv| GZ `ĵmvmx GB tĵvKUV! hĵ` fwmġq wĵtq thZ! cwb eĵto| `yKj Qwĵtq gvNVUv tĵĵm hvq| Mġtġi ZLb Ab` iĵc| cwb Kgvĭ mgq cŪv Avevi tiĵM IĵV| Avevi wKQy Ask tĵt0 hvq| GBfvte cĵZeQi cŪv Zvi mxgvbv evov"Q| (e`vcviUv Awg wK eĵS bv| LvĵgvLv cŪv ewo-Ni-gvV-NvU tĵt0 tĵte tKb? hvĵ` i Ni-ewo tĵt0 tĵq Zviv hvq tKv_vq? Awg KLĵbv tZgb Kĵi Mġg t`wLwb| `yGKevi `v`vi ewo wMġqU, tmUvI gmbKMĀ knġi| tmLvĵb b`x

GKUv AvtQ eĵUŪN Kwj MĵvN KB tmUv tZv fvĵOv!)... D`vmcĵi i Riebhvĭv cĵZ FZĵZ e`ĵj hvq| elĴ KvR tBb Kvĵiv| wSg epĵZ er"Priv nqĵZv tFRwĵwR A_ev Kv"v tŪovQvĵZ gvĵZ, wKsev bZb Avmv cwbĵZ gvĵV Mrov eomk wĵtq gvQ aĵi| ivbwNġi tŪv v fvRv nq wSvġtq cov cĵ"liv Lvĵe eĵj | tKvĵbv GK Nġi nqĵZv Gĵm Rĵov nq Avĵiv KĵqK Nġi i gvĵj, "ii" nq tK"QvKvnbx ev mj Kĵi cv_cov| mg_`cĵ"liv tewĵtq cĵo gvQ aivi bvbv mi Āvg wĵtqN eomk, SuvK Rvĵ, tnvPv, `pwi N GZme wRwbĵmi bvg ġtb ivLvI ġkĵKĵ| Avmĵj cĵiv wĵqU Avgvĭ cĵĳ tĵSvUvI GKUzKóKi| `yWZbĵU gym gvĵj tKvĵbv KvRKgKĵi bvN i aykL Kĵi gvQ aiv, cv_cov, Avi tŪv vfvRv LvI qv QvovN G tKgb K_v! Mġtġi gvĵj t` i tZv GZ mAq _vKvi K_v bq th, KĵqKUV gym tKvĵbv KvR bv Kĵi, Avq-DcvRĵbi tKvĵbv e`e`v bv Kĵi, tmĵ Mĭ Re Kĵi KwUĵq wĵZ cvĵte! A_P AĀbġi eYw iĵb tmi Kgb ġtb nq|... Avlvp-kĵeY GB `ygvw wġtġ elĴKvĵ N eBĵZ cov GB msĀvI bwK Am=ūYĴ elĴ"ii" nq ga`Avlvp Ges tkl nq fvĵ`i tĵtĵ| A_Ĵ Avgvĭ Rvbv kirKvĵj i AĵaRB _vĵK elĴ tĵtU| Zĵe Awkĵb bwK mwZ" kirKvĵ Zvi hveZxq `ewkó" wĵtq cKwKZ nqN A_Ĵ AvKvĵK Zĵj vĵ ġZv m`v tġtNi tĵj v Avi b`xi Zĵi dĵj dĵj QvI qv Kvkeb| tngĵS-Drmtĵi ġZv Kĵi "ii" nq awbKvUvi AvĵqvRb| wKŠ`G `ĵUv FZelĴev kvĵZi ġZv Ggb `ewPĭ`cĵY bq| kvĵZi mgq D`vmcĵiĵK tĵĵK tĵtġj `Mġt_ĵK tĵtġ Avmv `ĵcĵe ġZv Kqvkv| Avi tRvQbv ivĵZ gvĵj _ĵjv thb tRvQvbi `Zvi cĵjĵ ntq hvq| Zvĵ`i Mv t_tK tRvQbv Mmġtq cĵo, wĵwRġtq t`q i`ĳ gmvI mKvĵj Kqvkvĭ Pv`i ġyo wĵtq D`vmcĵi Nġvq| gmvI Pj vq tLRĵi i im Rvĵ nq| AĀbiv cĵġLx DĵVĵb ti v` tcvntZ Rĵov nĵj ġM Kĵi jvĵĵP Mig im Avi ġyo Avĵm gv-i KvQ t_tK| KLĵbv ev ewoi ivLvĵ tŪtĵUvi mĵz cĵvgkKĵi AĀb `ĵepxĵZ gvĵZ| ivĵZ tLRĵi MvQ t_tK im tĵto tLĵq mvevo Kĵi| tmB iĵm MmQi fvM AvtQ| Zvi ivMviwM Kivi K_v| Kĵi bv| Ōcĵvcvb tZv LvBĵevBŪN GiKg GKUv tĵncĵYZv Zvi G- ĵcĵĵb dĵU IĵV|... D`vmcĵi Avmĵj m=cĵwZi Mġg| GLvĵb gvĵj eĵov fvĵj vevĵm GK AcĵĵK| Ggb GKwU `ĵcĵe ġZv Mġtġi wKŠ` Afve AvtQ, `wi`^AvtQ| cŪvi fvOb G AĀĵj i GKwU eo mgm`v| cĵZeQiB wKQy gvĵj me^`nwiĵtq wĵt`^ntq cĵo| Kw KvR wĵfP GBme gvĵj Rwg nviĵbvi ġZv wechĴKi NUbvi tik AĵbK mgq ġZi chŠ-KwUĵq DVĵZ cvĵi bv| wĵĵRi Rwg-Rgv-ewo-Ni nwiĵtq Ab` Mġg Gĵm gvĵj _ĵjv Ni ewĵĵ mgm`v

Lvl qvZ cvtiwb AÄb | GZw b emevm Kti I memgq Zvi gtb ntqtQÑ G t k
Avgvi bq, G t kti tKvbwKQB Avgvi bq, Gi fvtj vgt` wKQB hvq Avtm bv
Avgvi | einivMZt` i `fweK AvPi tY tm memgq t_tKtQ I ci-tOuv, D`fšš
gtZv wKvbr e`j Kti tQ evi evi | D`vmcš i Rb` gb Kv tZv memgq | evOvj
eÜzevÜeš` i Kv tQ D`vmcš i Mí Kti Z wMtg ekvewR tL tZ ntqtQ KZevi,
Zvi tKvbr BqEv tbB | I iv th Kxfvte cvti, Kxfvte th IB AtPbv t`tk
wb tRt` i tK Gfvtc Lvc LvBtg tbq, AÄb Zv t fte tei Kti Z cvtiwb
tKvbw` b | Avtgwi Kv gvtbB thb `M` Avi I Lvrb hviv tm tUj Kti tQ ev Kti Z
PvBtQ Zvt` i Kv tQ t`k gvtb thb GK wefwv Kv, tm Lvrb `yPvi w` tbi Rb`
tevtZ hvl qv hvq etU, wKŠ` emevm Kiv hvq bv wKQ tZB | thb GB t`k wL tZ
tKvbr gvbj emevm Kti tQ bv, thb G t kti gvbj i Rxeš m`L, Avb` ,
fvtj veimv Avi m`ebv tbB tKvbr | A_P tm t` tL tQ, I Lvrb wMtg AtbK
evOvj B Kx gvbtZi Rxeš hvcb Kti, Kx fqvencw kv kty Kti KtqKuv tewk
Wjvi DcvRšbi Rb`! msLvj NšZi Abf wZ etK wbtq, wZxq-ZZxq tkYxi
bv Mwí K Rxeš hvcb tKvbr AvcwE tbB Zvt` i, t`tk Gi tPtq AtbK
m`ybRbK Rxešbi m`ebv vKv mtEj Zviv Zey t`tk wdtZ i wR bq | AÄb
GB gtvrvve ARŠ Kti Z cvtiwb etj gvbmK hšy vq RRŠ Z ntZ ntqtQ,
Avevi t`tk tdivi Rb` wbtRi t fZi t`K tKvbr mivovl cwrQj bv | eQi
wZtbK AvtM, Avtgwi Kv tQto Ab` tKv vl Ptj hvl qvi wmxvš-wbtq tm BD tvc
agtY tewi tqQj, tNvivNvi chŠB, tKv vl fvtjv jvtMwb | Avevi tmB
Avtgwi Kv tZB wdti Gtm tQ tm | G wQtj v GgbB GKw mgq, hLb wmxvš-tbqvUv
Lp Ri`ix, wKŠ` wKQ tZB tKvbr e`vcvši wmxvš-tcbQ tZ cviwQj bv tm | Gevi
Avqyb wMtg cšq tRvi Kti wbtq bv Gtj nqtZv tdivB ntZv bv | t`tk wdti
RvqMv `Zwi Kti wbtZ Lp tewk mgq jvtMwb Zvi | tevtS tm, GmeB
cešwi Kwi Z | hw` I tK D RvbtZv bv AÄb Kx wmxvš-tbte, GgbwK tm wbtRi
RvbtZv bv, Zey me wKQy thb cšZ KivB wQtj v | bBtj Q-gvrti gta` Pvkwi-
evKwi, wMtg Kti i wZgtZv msmvix nI qv m`e ntZv bv | mewKQB GLb wKvK,
GKw n`wic Gušs wdtj š gtZv cšqÑ Zey tm tUi cvq, tKv vq thb vekv
GKuv duK itq tM tQ | tmB duK tm cšqB GKw cšyY mvB tRi Rj Ršj
cktevaK wPy t` L tZ cvq | Zvi `b` b Rxeš hvcb tK wqZ Zvov Kti tdti
IB wPy |

AÄb Ab` me msmvix gvbj i gtZvB mKvtj Awdtm hvq, mÜ`vq tdti |
Zvici t` tK etm v` tK emvqB | evBti cšq th tZB Pvq bv, kvšv Lp tRvi
Kti j KLtbv tevbt` i emvq, KLtbv kvšš` i emvq wMtg KtqK NÈv KwL tQ
Avtm | kvšš` i emvq tMj `v` vi m t½ etm Mí Kti, Avevi tevbt` i Kv tQ
tMj I tmB cvt b w` tbi Mí | thb `šUv RvqMvqB tm hvq tKej tdtj Avm
Rxešbi Mí Kti Z ev i btZ | kvšv-Aek` tKvbr e`vcvši B ZvtK Lp GKuv tRvi
Kti bv | t j vKv tK tm tevsvi tPov Kti tQ | tKb tm tKv vl th tZ Pvq bv, tKb
Ggb `xbxtbi gtZv GKv GKv etm t` tK M`š i ntq tKej Kx thb fvtel
AÄb tK tm `yGKevi G wMtg wR tAm Kti tQÑ

Zig tKv vl Nj tZ-Ui tZ hvl bv tKb?

DÈti AÄb etj tQÑ tKv vq hvte? wKQy Pwb bv tZv!

ZvB etj Ggb NtI etm v`Kte? evBti bv tMj wPbte wKfvtc? Avi
ZvOrov Awg tZv AwQB, AwgB bv nq mewKQy Pwb t` e |

Zig Lp tewk ntj KtqKw gv` RvqMv wPwb t` te | wKŠ` GB kni tZv
Avgvi cwi wPZ tKvbr gvbj I tbB, Zvi wK e`v` v Kite?

Avt`-Avt`-tm-mel nte |

nte bv kvšv, GB eqm bZb Kti Avi wKQynI qvi tbB |

GB K_v i tbi kvšv Lp tntm tQÑ wK Ggb eqm ntqtQ tZvivi th etov
gvbj i gtZv ej tQv, GB eqm Avi wKQy nte bv | GLvrb tZvivi eqm tQtj iv
BDwb fwmw t` tK tewi tq PvKwi i Rb` tPov Kti Avi AvCvewR Kti bi K
j Rvi Kti | Rxeš wK gtZv cšqB Kti bv | Avi Zig ej tQvÑ Avi wKQy
nevi tbB!

šmgm`vUv tZv GLvrbBÑ kvššK hv tKvbw` b tevsvt b hvte bv | GB kni
Awg wPwb bv, GLvrb Avgvi tKvbr eÜzevB, AvZwq-`Rb Qrov cwi wPZ tKvbr
gvbj I tbB | GLvrb Awg t` tKw Lp mvgv` mgqÑ gv` wZb eQiÑ AšZ
tKvbr m`úK Mto I Vvi Rb` G mgq mvgv`B, Zvi AvtM tlvj v eQi D`vmcš,
cti cšq GK hM Avtgwi Kvq | XvKvi tPtq wDBqKŠK Awg fvtj v Kti wPwb | GB
knti Avgvi tKvbr tkKo tbB | th eqm cKZc t` Acwi wPZ gvbj i m t½
m`úK Mto I tV, eÜZi Mto I tVÑ tmB eÜZi GZB Mfvi th KLtbv KLtbv Zv
i t`š i m`úK tPtq i "ZcY`ntq I tVÑ Avgvi tmB eqm, tmB tmvbj x
thšeb tK tU tQ w` k-wefš tQ, wfbefv vi wfboms` wZi gvbj t` i Kv tQ, hv t` tK

KLtbn Avcb etj fvetZ cwiwb Awg| bvbviKg Aw[~]iZvq DTMš-mgq
KvUtqIQ, tKv_{vl} kvš-nq̄ y[~]É eimmb, wbg^W Kwiwb tKv_{tv} bZb m[~]úK^Q
tKv_{vl} Mmomb tkKo th, tKv_{tv} wCQ_{lvb} vKte N Avt^gvi Kvq ZvB Avgvi wKQB
cto tbB| bv v_K, ZvZ Avgvi Avd[~]mm tbB, wKŠ G kn[~]i l th Avgvi wKQy
tbB! bv eU[~]evÜe, bv cwiwPZRb, i fivKv[~]q̄x[~] Rb ev m[~]Rb, bv tKv_{tv} w[~]Z|
Avg tKv_{tv} b Kv_{tv} m[~]z eimmb GB kn[~]i i tKv_{tv} ti[~]v[~]uq, tntU teovBib
tKv_{tv} Zi[~]bxi nvZ a[~]i tKv_{tv} cv[~]K^Qev iv[~]vq, tgjvq ev Drm[~]te| GLvbKvi
tKv_{tv}wKQB thb Avgvi bq, GLv_{tb} Awg GK f[~]qven ewi[~]vMZ, Avgvi meiwKQB
tKej l ci[~]-fOuvq| GZ[~]w b ci GLv_{tb} w[~]cti[~]uQ Awg, w[~]cti[~] t[~]wL[~]N wKQB Avgvi
bq| Avi w[~]cti[~]uQ Ggb GKUv eq[~]m hLb bZb K[~]i Avi tKv_{tv} m[~]úK^Qwbg^W Kiv
m[~]æ bq| GB K_v i[~]tb kvš[~]-Lp tnt[~]m[~]Q, etj tQ[~]N GLv_{tb} GB eq[~]m tQ[~]tj iv
R[~]xetbB c[~]lek K[~]i bv, tmkbR[~]tU[~]i av[~]vq cvk K[~]i teti[~]vZ teti[~]vZB A[~]tbK
eqm n[~]q hvq, Zvi ci i[~]tq[~]Q Pvkwi i Aw[~]öqZv, wKsev Pvkwi t[~]ctj l w[~]Zn[~]tq
em[~]tZ em[~]tZ Av[~]iv y[~]wZb eQi tZv t[~]MB hvq, dtj Av[~]Çv w[~]tg biK[~] j Rvi
Kiv Ovov Z[~]v i tZgb tKv_{tv} KvRB v_{tv}K bv| l UvB n[~]q[~]Q w[~]elq[~]N Z[~]v i Av[~]Çv
t[~]qvi m[~]z Av[~]Q, eU[~]evÜe Av[~]Q, bvbviKg m[~]úK^QAv[~]Q[~]N th m[~]úK^QM[~]to D[~]t[~]v[~]Q
A[~]tbK[~]w b a[~]i, GKUz GKUz K[~]i| M[~]to D[~]t[~]v[~]Q ci[~]-ú[~]ti i g[~]tbi w[~]gtj i Rb[~],
tevSicovi g[~]va[~]tg, D[~]l vb-cZ[~]tbi g[~]va[~]tg, A[~]tbK[~]UvB[~] t[~]fl[~]x[~]b[~]f[~]v[~]te, wKsev t[~]fl[~]
v[~]K[~]tj l tmUv tZgb g[~]l[~] bq| GB M[~]to l Vvi c[~]l[~]q[~]vi g[~]ta[~]B Av[~]Q A[~]tbK g[~]aj
w[~]Z, A[~]tbK nwm-Av[~]b[~]-te[~] bv, A[~]tbK Z[~]vM l f[~]v[~]tj v[~]emv| Av[~]Çvq em[~]tj
nq[~]tZv GKUw k[~]t[~]i D[~]v[~]YB Z[~]v i[~]tbK tmB me[~] w[~]Zgq w[~]tb w[~]cti[~]uq hvq|
Av[~]Çv g[~]tv[~]B tZv Aw[~]iv[~] w[~]elq w[~]btq A[~]tm[~]Q[~]v[~]f[~]v[~]te N[~]Èvi ci N[~]Èv KvUtq
t[~]q[~]| Avgvi tmB m[~]thvM tKv_{vq}, tZgb g[~]v[~]l[~]B ev tKv_{vq}? Awg w[~]ek[~]ym Kwi,
GKUv w[~]iv[~] w[~] eq[~]mi ci g[~]v[~]l[~] t[~]fl[~]x[~]b[~]f[~]v[~]te Avi bZb tKv_{tv} m[~]úK^QM[~]toZ cv[~]i
bv| GB eq[~]mi c[~]ti i m[~]úK^Qtj v e[~]ov te[~]wk cv[~]i[~]ú[~]wi K[~] t[~]fl[~]is[~]uk[~]é, t[~]el[~]uqK,
c[~]l[~]dkbvj | 30 eQi n[~]q[~]Q tmB ai[~]tbi eqm| Avgvi g[~]tb nq, GB eqmUv g[~]v[~]l[~]i
R[~]xetb GK e[~]ov ai[~]tbi U[~]v[~]iv[~]Rkb w[~]cwi qW| Zvi Av[~]MB tm mg[~]-m[~]úK^QM[~]to
td[~]tj, Avi c[~]i bvbv NUb[~]-N[~]öbvq Zvi tKv_{tv} tKv_{tv}U[~] t[~]t[~]Q hvq| 30 eQ[~]i i
c[~]ti i eqmUw tKej B m[~]úK^Qf[~]v[~]Ovi, Movi bq| Awg wK GB eq[~]mB w[~]cti[~]
G[~]tm[~]Q GB A[~]tPbv-Av[~]Z[~]q kn[~]i | kvš[~]-th Avg[~]tvK ev[~]t[~]i teti[~]vevi K_v etj, l
tet[~]S bv, teti[~]uq Awg hv[~]tevUv tKv_{vq}?0

Zvi t[~]tq eo K_v, th tkY[~]tZ, mgv[~]Ri th t[~]fi GLb A[~]Ä[~]tbi l V[~]emv
tmL[~]v[~]b Avi hvB v_K, c[~]Y L[~]JR cvl qv[~] P[~]i | tm GKUv gw[~]eb[~]v[~]kbvj tKv[~]úmbi
w[~]m[~]bqi g[~]v[~]tbR[~]t[~]g[~]Ui Ask| GB eq[~]m G t[~]tki tQ[~]tj iv m[~]vaviYZ GZ l c[~]i
l t[~]v bv| wKŠ[~] Zvi e[~]v[~]viUv w[~]fb[~]q[~] Zvi Mj vq tSvj v[~]tbv Av[~]Q Av[~]g[~]vi Kv[~]b w[~]w[~]M[~]N
hvi c[~]l[~]Z G t[~]tki KZ[~]kyxi e[~]w[~]t[~]i Av[~]Q GK A[~]th[~]S[~]³K-AÜ-A[~]TM[~]Z tgv[~] l
k[~]v; Av[~]Q AbM[~]P Bsvj t[~]k K_v ej vi c[~]l[~]q[~] 0[~]j P[~]0[~] q[~]gZv[~]N hv gw[~]eb[~]v[~]kbvj
Ggbw[~]K b[~]v[~]kbvj tKv[~]úmb[~] t[~]v[~]Z Pvkwi cvl qvi c[~]äv[~]b thvM[~]Zv w[~]tm[~]te w[~]et[~]evPZ
nq; Gicil Av[~]Q m[~]Pe-e[~]emv[~]q[~]-w[~]ek[~]te[~] v[~]j t[~]qi w[~]q[~]JK[~] j[~]v[~]f[~]BM[~]Y; Ges
k[~]i[~]ic[~]q[~]i A[~]tbK t[~]ng[~]iv[~]P[~]g[~]iv Av[~]Z[~]q[~]-Rb| tZv, tm G[~]im c[~]to[~]t[~]Q Ggb GKUv
RvqMvq thL[~]v[~]b meB e[~]Ç hwš[~]K| m[~]jt[~]UW-e[~]f[~]UW G[~]w w[~]KD[~]Uf n[~]q mUv[~]b M[~]wo[~]tZ
l t[~]v, D[~]t[~]v w[~]v tm[~]Rv K[~]i et[~]m v[~]tKv, t[~]bt[~]g l mUv[~]b tntU Mš[~]te[~] hv l Mš[~]te[~]
tmB c[~]l[~]K[~]iZi[~]N SKg[~]t[~]K Aw[~]dmi[~]g, w[~]l[~]t[~]d[~]vi-dvBf[~] v[~]vi t[~]nv[~]tUj, w[~]bt[~]bc[~]t[~]q[~]
m[~]ym[~]z[~] W[~]iqsi[~]g l Mš[~]te[~] w[~]M[~]q[~]l t[~]P[~]q[~]ti et[~]m v[~]tKv mUv[~]b n[~]q| Lei[~]vi
w[~]j[~]v[~]-W n[~]q[~] bv, Z[~]ig w[~]j[~]v[~]-Ki[~]tZ cv[~]iv tKej c[~]w[~]U[~]š[~]Zi[~]N Zv-l GB GZUK[~]
w[~]g[~]Ki[~]tZ cv[~]iv[~]N Zv-l GB GKULw[~]b; tmL[~]v[~]b w[~]te[~]fa me[~] t[~]v[~]KR[~]tbi t[~]j
i[~]w[~]KZvq nwm bv t[~]ctj l n[~]v[~]tm, Ges[~] f[~]Zvi nwm Svj t[~]q ivL[~]tZ ivL[~]tZ t[~]P[~]qv[~]
e[~]v[~] K[~]i d[~]v[~]tj v| R[~]xeb wK tKv_{tv} g[~]k[~]Kivi w[~]elq, th nwm-Vv[~]Ev[~]-w[~]g[~]
dv[~]Rj w[~]g[~]tZ t[~]g[~]tZ v[~]Kte? Dd! A[~]Ä[~]tbi nud a[~]i hvq| g[~]v[~]S g[~]v[~]S Zvi Rv[~]t[~]Z
B[~]q[~] K[~]i[~]N GB t[~]v[~]K[~]tj v wK[~] t[~]g[~]-m[~]nev[~]m K[~]i bv? ev[~]i[~]tg w[~]M[~]q[~] wK c[~]l[~]K[~]zK
w[~]l[~]qv[~]Kg[~]m[~]vti bv? b[~]w[~]K t[~]iv[~]t[~]Ui g[~]tZv mKj c[~]l[~]K[~]zK P[~]vn[~]v t[~]tbK tKv_{tv}
A[~]tj š[~]w[~]K Dcv[~]tq Zviv g[~]v[~]³ j[~]v[~]f K[~]i[~]t[~]Q? g[~]v[~]S g[~]v[~]S w[~]g[~] w[~]Pš[~]-g[~]v[~]vq P[~]vc
A[~]Ä[~]tbi[~]N G[~]t[~]i cv[~]bx[~]tZ w[~]et[~]kl ai[~]tbi K[~]wei[~]w[~]R U[~]v[~]etj U[~]t[~]to w[~]tj tKgb nq,
thb m[~]z m[~]z Zviv ev[~]i[~]tg t[~]š[~]ov[~]Z eva[~] nq! G[~]w w[~]KD[~]Uf t[~]w[~]tm ev[~]i[~]tg[~]
D[~]t[~]tk[~] t[~]š[~]ov[~]tj, ev[~]i[~]tg w[~]M[~]q[~] tm[~]tj v L[~]jj-U[~]tj em[~]tZ n[~]tj Kx i Kg[~] w[~]g[~] Rvq
cotZ nte G[~]t[~]i[~]t[~]K[~]N t[~]f[~]te A[~]Ä[~]b GKv GKv[~]b tnt[~]m[~]Q KZevi!

A[~]Ä[~]tbi GB ai[~]tbi cwi[~]tek wK mn[~] nq bv, wKŠ[~] tm w[~]bi[~]“cvq, NUb[~]v[~]u[~]t[~]g
tm GLb GB tkY[~]iB Aš[~]M[~]Z| Zvi eis f[~]v[~]tj v j[~]v[~]tm w[~]f[~]oi g[~]v[~]l[~] | g[~]v[~]S g[~]v[~]S
Aw[~]d[~]m t[~]tbK teti[~]uq, tKv[~]U[~]v[~]B-w[~]eb[~]t[~]Km w[~]fb[~]v[~]i i n[~]v[~]Z w[~]t[~]q[~]N[~]ö[~]g[~] emvq hv l,
tZvgvi Av[~]cv[~]tK etj v Avgvi w[~]cti[~]Z GKUz[~] w[~]i n[~]te[~]ö[~]N etj teti[~]uq c[~]to| tKv_{tv}
m[~]lv[~] w[~] Mš[~]te[~] Aek[~] v[~]t[~]Kbv| KLtbn nu[~]tZ nu[~]tZ tKv_{tv} ev[~]R[~]vi, KLtbn
d[~]l[~]cv[~]tZi me[~]fi[~]W[~]niv l l[~]g w[~]et[~]u[~]Zvi R[~]gtck e[~]³Zvi m[~]vg[~]tb, KLtbn tKv_{tv}
tj v[~]K[~]j ev[~]÷[~]c G[~]im w[~]ov[~]q| ev[~]m÷[~]c[~] t[~]v[~]ZB tm g[~]Rv cvq tet[~]kl tmL[~]v[~]b

gvbþli Mv`vMw` wfo, Zj bvq AcZj evm, útovúmo tjþMB AvtQ| tm-
l Rvi Rvi Kti tKvþv GKw evm Dtv cto, thb KZ c0qvRb, KZ Zrov Zvi!
Dtv Mv`vMw` gvbþli wfto Pcpvc `uotq _vtK, Nvtg wftR Zvt`i `n-nj-
wPrKvi-tPvtgP i`btZ _vtK| evm tKv_vl GK wgvBU `uovtj N `uovevi B K_v,
ZeyN hvixiv WvBfviti tPvi_w0 Dxvi Kti| WvBfvi tZgub, Avðh`wveKvi,
thb Mj vMwj Uv ZvtK bq, Ab` KvDtK Kiv nt`Q, hvK tm wþRI Mj vMwj B
KtZ Pvg! Avevi fvov wbañi Z nI qv mtEj| tKD tKD AvU Avbv cqmvi Rb`
K0vþti m½ Zgj SMov j vMvq| Avi Gmtei wK0B bv ntj hvixiv ivR%wZK
Avjvc-Avtj vPbv`i` Kti t`q wþRt`i gta`, thb t`k l RmZ wotq Zviv KZB
bv `wðšM0! Zviv mevB wgtj miKvti evtivUv ewRtq tZtivUv Snj tq t`q|
AÄþbi c0g c0g gtb ntZvN tjvKRb th GZ wñB ntq AvtQ miKvti l ci,
Zvntj Gñb GB miKvti cZb NUtQ bv tKb? cti tm tftē t`tLtQ, GB
tjvK_tjvi tñvf-tµva c0ZgnþZ`cwi ewZ` nt`Q| GB miKvti l ci tLctQ
tZv GB K0vþti l ci, cigntZB nqtZv mnhvixi av`v tLtq Zvi l ci|
wñBZvi cñ½ GZ `Z cwi ewZ` ntj cwi Yvtg wK0B `uovq bv, tKvþv mµsvZ
ev mþv`0 ifcl cvq bv| bv cvK, ZeyN AÄþbi gtb nqN GB tjvK_tjvi
gta` cñ AvtQ| mý`fvte teþP_vKvi ct_ hv wKQyevav-wecwEñ tm_tjvtK`þ
KtZ bv cvitj l, Zvi mei`x Zxe`tñvtfi cKvk AvtQ| w`-ún, wivm³ bqN
meiwKQy wbc0kætgþb tbqvi gþZv gvþl bq Zviv| AÄb evmvq wdti kvšvi
KvtQ Mí dnt`N

Rvtbv, AvRtK Awg evm DtvwQj vg|
evm? Mmo cwvtq w`tq evm! tKb? Gi tKvþv gvþb nq!
ntqtQ wK eþSQN Gevi tm tjvK_tjv tñvf l tµvtai Mí etj| kvšv-
h_viwZ gb w`tq tkrþb| Gkevi i`tb-Uþb GKUv A`wZ gše` KtiwQj l|
etjwQj N

GB tjvK_tjv iv`wvvtU GZ wñB ntq _vtK tKb Rvtbv? KviY, Zviv
Rxeþbi c0Z ct` e`_P Rxeþbi e`_Zvi m½ iv`wvvtU tiþM _vKvi Kx mæúK®
eþtZ bv tcti kvšþK wRtÁm Kivq l etjwQj N0Zvivi nqtZv tZvgviB gþZv
Awcm t`þK wdiþQ, wKŠ`tZvgv`i Ae`vþbi gta` iþqtQ w`þ dviwK| Awdþm
Zug AvtQv agK t`qvi Ae`vþb Avi l iv AvtQ agK LvI qvi Ae`vþb| nqtZv
mivw`bfib Zviv Zvt`i em`i agK tLtqtQ| evmvq th wdiþQ, tmLvþbl wK
kwš-AvtQ? wdti nqtZv eDtqi gþ Svglv tLþZ nte, KviY evmvq evRvi tbB,

t0tj tqtq`i G gvþmi wKsev MZ `ygvþmi `tj i teZb t`qv nqub, ewwfvovi
Rb` ewwlvqv v Gþm nµZw`Kti tMtQ ev tgvtoi t`vKvþb ewK tkva Kiv
nqubN GB iKg nvRvi l mgm`v tmLvþb Zvi Rb` Atcñv KiþQ| tjvKwU
mvgþb tKej B Ašxb mgm`v| tKv_vl kwš-tbB, mnvþvñZ tbB| Zvi l tZv
`tL AvtQ, e`_Zvi Mwþ AvtQ, AñgZvi hšyv AvtQ, A_P tm_tjv cKvtki
RvqMv tbB| Zvi K_v tkvþvi gþZv tKvþv gvþl tbB, Zvi Kó tkqvi Kivi gþZv
tKvþv m½ tbB| G_tjv ZvB tm cKvk KiþQ iv`wvvtU, evRvti, evm, Mj i
tgvto RUJvq| iv`wvvtU ctKugvi ev wQbZvBKvix ev evmvevotZ tPvi-wvKvZ
aiv cotj N Lei tctq GK`j tjvK QþU Gþm cþj Drmvtñ l wµþg
AcivaxK gviþZ _vtK, gviþZB _vtK| Zvi wþRi wRwbm Pwi ev wQbZvB nqub,
Zey wsmfvte gviþZ gviþZ nqtZv tjvKwUþK Zviv tgtiB tdtj| GB th
wvZwvZ Ávb kb` ntq GiKg GKUv KivR Zviv Kti, Zvi KviY wK? e`w³`w`
Povš-AvñvZ bv j wMþj tZv Kvtiv ctñ Ggb wsm`ntq l v mæe bq! Zvntj
tKb Zviv GKRB AcwvPZ tjvKþK wcuUþB tgti tdtjZ cvti? Gi KviY wK
Rvtbv? Gi KviY nt`Qñ H tjvKwUþj vi gta` cñfvñ tñvf| Zviv wvñZfvteB
e`_Ges Aetñv Z gvþl, ñä gvþl, tKv_vl `i`Zj bv cvl qv gvþl, dtj mþvM
civ qv gvñ Zviv tñvtfi cKvk NUvq, wþRt`i þK `i`ZcY`Kti Zj tZ Pvg|

kvšvi GB e`vL`vq AÄb Lþ PgwKZ ntqWj| Gfvte tm tftē t`tLub tZv!
kvšvi c0Z Zvi k`v tetō wMtqWj| AÄb wRtÁm KtiwQj N wKfvte eþtj
Zug?

kvšv-ZLb `þUv NUbv etj wQj N
Avgvi GK gvgv AvtQb GB aiþbi| GgvþtZ Lþ fvþv gvþl, mevþK tek
tøn Ktib, wKŠ`Zvi m½ evþti teþvþv Lþ gkñKj| temtqB wZwb mevi m½
tgRvR Kiv Avi wKtib| Awg Gkevi mvm Kti wRtÁm KtiwQj vgN Avcub
tZv evmvq tZv tgRvR Ktib bv, evþti teþvtjB Ggb Ktib tKb? wZwb
etjwQj bN mevB memgq Avgvi m½ tKej tgRvR Kti| Awdþm etmi agK,
Nþi tZvi gvgv, GgbwK t0tj tqtq_tjv chš-AvgvþK agKvq| thb cw_exi mg`-
`je`v Avi `ñþbvi Rb` AwgB `vq| Avgvi l th GKUv gb AvtQ, tmUv Kvtiv
gtþB _vtK bv| Avgvi l tZv tgRvR Lvivc ntZ cvti! tmUv Awg Kvi l ci
Kitev? Avi KvDtK cvBbv etj iv`wvvtU KwI [...Avti Kevi N Avgvi mevB wgtj
teovþZ hw`Qñ iv`vq t`wL RUJv| tjvKgtL tkvþv tMþjv GKRB wQbZvBKvix
aiv ctoþQ| tkvþvñ tKD wKQytevSvi AvtMB nµee fvB (kvšvi PvpvtZv fvB)

† Što Pj M'v'j v l Lvfb, g'bi m'fL tj vKw'k'K w'c'w'q' w'c'f' G'j v| e'v'm'q' n'w'ee
f'v'f'q' i'K'v'f'v' ō't'm'ō' t'bB, t'e'k'v' g'v'b'j, w'b'z'v's'B _i'Z'p'x'b'N' G'g'b'w'k' K'v'f'v' m'f'z'
D'p'z'M'j'v'q' K_v' c'h's-e't'j' b'v, A_P' i'v'v'q' G'g'b' G'k'w' K'v'Ē' N'u'f'q' G'j'v' | t'k'b?
K'v'Y'N' t'm'Lv'f'b' Z'v' c'w'f'z' t'q'v'f'f'i' c'k'v'k' t'h'g'b' N'u'f'j'v, t'z'g'w'b' t'j'v'K'R'f'bi
K'v'f'Q'N' t'n'v'K' Z'v'v' A'c'w'w'P'Z'N' w'b'f'R'f'K' L'w'b'K'U'v' _i'Z'c'Y'K'f'i' t'z'v'j'v' t'M'f'j'v'|
t'K'v'_v'l' h'v'i' t'K'v'f'v' _i'Z'j't'bB, t'm' m'f'h'w'M' t'c't'j' t'm'U'v' Q'v'ote' t'k'b?

G'k'w'w' R'b'f'M'v'ō'x'i' A'v'P'i'Y' e'v'Lv'q' `y'R'b' g'v'f' g'v'b'f'li' A'w'f'Ā'Z'v'f'K' G'f'r'f'e'
e'envi' K'i'f'z' t'f'f'L' A'v'e'v'i'l' g'p' n't'q'u'Q'j' AĀ'b| f'j' K'f'i'm'b' k'v's'w' G'k'w'w' m'g'v'f'R'
n'v'R'v'i' i'K'g' g'v'b'f'li' e'v'm, Z'v'f' i' c'ō'Z'f'K'i'B' `Z's'z'R'x'e'b'N' G' t'h'g'b' m'w'z', t'z'g'w'b'
G-l' m'w'z' th, Z'v'v' m'e'v'B' t'g'v'U'g'w'w' G'k'U'v' M'oc'i'Z'v' R'x'e'b'h'v'c'b' K'f'i'N' Z'v'f' i'
R'x'e'b'h'v'c'f'bi' e'ū' A'b'j' ½' A't'b'K'U'v'B' G'k'i'K'g'| t'm'B' R'x'e'b' c'x'w'Z'U'v' t'K'g'b' Z'v' t'e'v'S'v'
h'v'q' | B' m'g'v'R'w'f'K' w'p'b'j' | g'v'b'f'li' m'f'z' w'g'k't'j' R'x'e'b'f'K' A't'b'K'L'w'b'B' t'P'b'v' h'v'q'|
AĀ'b' w'g'k't'Z'l' P'v'q'| k'v's'v' h'v' R'v'f'b, t'e'f'S, t'm-l' Z'v' R'v'f'z'-e'f'z'z' P'v'q'| A_P'
c'v'f'i' b'v'| G'L'v'b'K'v'i' t'j'v'K' _t'j'v'f'K' t'm' w'K' e'f'S' D'v'f'z' c'v'f'Q' b'v'| t'k'D' t'K'v'f'v'
A'v'f'j'v'P'b'v' i' i' K'i'f'j' t'm' w'ō'c'b' _v'f'K'| t'm' t'z'v' t'P'f'b' b'v' G'f' i'| A'v'R'K'v'j' g'v'f'S'
g'v'f'S' e'f'ov' f'f'e'b'v' n'q'N' G'B' G'Z'w' b' c'i' D'v'm'c'j' l' w'K' Z'v' A't'P'b'v' n't'q' t'M'f'Q'?

b'v'n! N' t'm' f'r'f'e'| A's'z' D'v'm'c'j' K'L'f'v' A't'P'b'v' n't'e' b'v' Z'v'i' | K'v'i'Y' t'm'
h'L'b' M'ō'f'g'i' K_v' e't'j' Z'L'b' Z'v'i' e'Y'ō'v'q' w'k' t'h'b' _v'f'K'! w'K' _v'f'K'? k'v's'w' t'z'v' g'f'b'
n'q'N' M'ō'f'g'i' K_v' e'j'f'z' t'M'f'j' AĀ'f'bi' t'p'v'l' t'K'v'f'v' G'K' A't'P'b'v' `f'c'æ't'g'`j' n't'q'
l'f'v'| t'K'v'b' t'm' `c'ē

w'k' _v'f'K' AĀ'b' w'b'f'R'i' w'k' R'v'f'b? D'v'm'c'j' b'v'g'u'UB' t'k'b' Z'v'i' g'f'a' G'g'b' m'p'v'Z'v'm'
e'f'q' t'q'N' t'm' t'e'f'S' b'v'| G'K' A'R'c'v'ov'M'v'v' m'f'Z'v'i' t'Q'u'q'm'e'n'x'b' M'ō'w'z'Z'n'v'm'K'
R'x'e'b' h'v'c'b'K'v'x' g'v'b'j' N' G'm'f'e'i' g'f'a' t'm' t'k'b' w'b'f'R'f'K' t'f'f'z' c'v'q'? | B' M'ō'g',
| B' R'x'e'f'bi' m'f'z' Z'v'i' m'v'g'v'b'z'g' t'h'v'M'f'h'w'M' t'z'v' t'b'B' A'v'R' c'ō'q' 15/16' e'Q'i'!

ō't'Q'v'U't'e'j'v'q'N' Z'L'b' n'v'B'f'j' c'w'ō'N' G'k'w' b' g'f'v'f'h'w'M' w'f'q' A's'k'
K'i'w'Q'j'v'g'| A's'k' K'v'i' m'g'q' M'v'b' b'v' i' b'f'j' A'v'g'v'i' g'b' e'm'f'z'v' b'v' e't'j' e'v'e'v' A'v'g'v'f'K'
G'k'U'v' t'Q'v'Ē' t'i'w'w'l' w'k'f'b' w'f'q'Q'f'j' b'N' i'ay' A'v'g'v'i' R'b'f' | t'm'B' c'ō'g' e'f'ov' a'f'f'bi'
t'K'v'f'v' k'f'li' e'v' G'k'g' w'b'f'ri' K'f'i' c'v'l' q'v'q' t'm'U'v' A'v'i' K'v'Q' Q'v'ov' K'i'Z'v'g' b'v'|
A'b' m'e'v'i' R'b' A'v'f'i'K'U'v' t'i'w'w'l' A'v'f'M' t'f'f'K'B' w'Q'f'j'v'N' A'w'g' t'm'U'v' Q'f'q'l' t'f'f'z'v'g'
b'v'| | B' `M'g' AĀ'f'j' Z'L'b' c'h's'f'i'w'w'l' B' w'Q'f'j'v' G'k'g'v'f' w'e'f'v' b' g'v'f'g'| i'f'f'w'Q'N'
G'L'b' t'm'Lv'f'b' w'U'f'-w'f'w'w'c' c'h's'-f'c'f'f'Q' t'M'f'Q, w'f'f'g'v' n'j' | b'w'k' n't'q'Q'; Z'L'b'
G'm'f'e'i' e'j'v'Bl' w'Q'f'j'v' b'v, G'k'U'v' t'i'w'w'l' _v'K'v-B' w'Q'f'j'v' w'ek'v'j' e'v'c'v'i' | w'b'f'ri'
g'w'j' K'v'b'r'ax't'b' G'k'U'v' t'i'w'w'l' t'c't'q' A'w'g' t'h' K'Z'U'v' L'j'k' n't'q'u'Q'j'v'g', Z'v' e't'j'
t'e'v'S'v'f'v'v' h'v'f'e' b'v'| t'z'v', | B' w'b, G'k'U'v' M'v'b' n'w'Q'j' N' | *A'v'g'v'i' t'f'f'ki' g'w'w'l'*
t'z'v'g'v'i' Z'f'i' t'v'K'v'B' g'v'v'... | G'B' w'b'w'i' K_v' A'v'g'v'i' w'e'f'k'l'f'r'f'e' g'f'b' _v'K'v'i'
G'k'U'v'B' K'v'i'Y', e'v'e'v' t'K'v'f'v'w' b' h'v' K'f'i'b' b'v' t'm'w' b' Z'v'B' K'i'f'j' b'N' c'ov'i' t'U'e'j'
t'f'f'K' A'v'g'v'f'K' t'w'f'K' | V'f'j' b, e'j' t'j' b'N' ō'P'f'j'v' G'k'U'v' t'n'f'U' A'v'm'ō'| e'v'e'v' t'g'f'v'c'_
a'f'i' n'u'f'z' n'u'f'z' R'w'g' t'f'f'w'Q'f'j' b'| G'U'v' l'g'f'K'i' R'w'g', G'U'v' l'g'f'K'i', G'U'v'
A'v'g'v'f' i' | t'U'i' c'w'w'Q'j'v'g'N' e'v'e'v' h'Z'ev'i' ō'G'U'v' A'v'g'v'f' i'ō' e'j' t'Q'b' Z'f'z'v'ev'i' A'v'g'v'i'
g'f'a' G'k'U'v' A'b' i'K'g' A'b'f'w'z' n't'Q'| R'w'g'i' g'w'j' K' n'l' q'v'i' g'f'a' t'K'v'f'v' t'M'S'ie'
A'v'f'Q' G'B' w'e'l' q'e'p'x' Z'L'b' w'ō'q'Q'B' A'v'g'v'i' w'Q'f'j'v' b'v' (e'v'Z'c'f'f' A'v'g'v'i' g'f'a' t'K'v'f'v'
w'e'l' q'e'p'x'B' w'Q'f'j'v' b'v, G'L'f'v' t'h' L'j'e' G'k'U'v' A'v'f'Q' Z'v-l' e'j'v' h'v'q' b'v'|), Z'ev' | B'
ō'A'v'g'v'f' i'ō' k'ā'w'j'i' g'f'a' G'g'b' K'x' w'Q'f'j'v' t'h, A'v'g'v'i' A'b'f'w'z' G'g'b' e'f'j' h'w'Q'j'?
G'ic'i' e'v'e'v' G'k'U'v' R'w'g'i' l'c'i' `w'ot'q'N' ō'G'B' R'w'g'U'v' t'z'v'g'v'i' g'v'f'q'i'ō'N' e'j' t'j' A'w'g'
w'K' e'f'S' D'v'f'z' c'w'w' b'v, n'V'v' ō'A'v'g'v'f' i'ō' k'ā'w'j'i' e'f'j' i'ag'v'f' g'v-i' K_v' e'j'v'
n't'j'v' t'k'b? G'B' G'Z'w' b' c'f'i'l' A'w'g' w'K' e'v'L'v' w'f'z' c'v'f'f'v' b'v, Z'L'b' A'v'g'v'i'
A'b'f'w'z'U'v' w'K' t'K'g'b' w'Q'f'j'v' | ō't'z'v'g'v'i' g'v'f'q'i' R'w'g'ō' k'ā' _"Q' w'ō'q'Q'B' A'g'f'K'i' R'w'g',
Z'g'f'K'i' R'w'g'i' g'f'z'v' _w'f'c'v'm'ō' w'm'f'z'v'i' b'v'f'f'i' A'b'f'w'z' m'v'ō' K'f'i'm'b, A'v'e'v'i' t'm'B'
A'b'f'w'z' w'K' ō'A'v'g'v'f' i' R'w'g'i'ō' A'b'f'w'z'i' g'f'z'v'l' b'q'l' (A'v'f'v' A't'b'K' c'f'i' h'L'b'
w'b'f'ri' K'v'f'Q'B' N'U'b'w'j'i' e'v'L'v' t'P'f'q'u'Q'N' D'c'j' w'ā' K'f'i'w'Q, ō'A'v'g'v'i' ō' Ges' ō'A'v'g'v'f' i'ō'
k'ā' `f'U'v' g'v'b'j'f'K' N'U'b'v, c'w'w'f'ek, c'w'w'c'v'k'G'g'w'k' e'f'i' m'f'z'l' m's'w'k'ē-K'f'i' t'f'q'|

GZw`b Avtgmiv Kv t`tkwQ, Zey l LvbKvi tKvfbwKQy Avgvi ev Avgv`i etj
fvetZ cwivb etjB tZv l LvbKvi Am`e my`i ZivivtZi tPtq D`vmc`ii
Qb`ovov epocvZtK kZ_Y my`i etj gtb ntqtQ Avgvi | wKs` 0gv0 k`mUtK
Avgvi Kv`Q GB `fUv kt`ai tPtqI AtbK temk kw`kvj x etj gtb nq | gv tZv
GK w`tkl k`a, mS`fbi tFZi hv AfZce`AbfwiZi Rb`f`q, th k`wU mS`-
vb`K `iZg Mh t`tkl wR gmltZ wlvitq Avbvi kw` ivtL | Avi t`ktK
gvZi.f`c K`i br Kiv nq etjB bv gvb| tmB gvtqi Rb` AKvZti cUv wewj tq
w`tZl w0av Kti bv |) evertK AtbK`Y l LvbUvq P`cPvc `wotq vKtZ t`tL
Avgw wK Kitev eS`tZ bv tcti gtbvthvM w`tq gmlU w`tK Zmktq wQj vg Ges
tKvfbv K_v L`R bv tctq webr Kvi`YB wRt`Am Kti wQj vgN

gmlU wK tKvfbv MÜ AvtQ AveY`

AvtQ ever |

t`wL?

`v`Lv |

Avgw gmlU nvtZ Ztj wbtqB MÜ k`ktZ cviZvgN tmUvB `fweK ntvZ,
wKs` Avgvi th Kx ntjvN nuU tMto tmR`vi f`wZtZ gmltZ Kcvj tVkvjvg;
m`eZ GKUz AvtM tkvbr MvbwU tKvfbv c`fve Avgvi tFZti KvR Kti vKte,
gtb ntjv Avgw Avgvi t`tki gmltZ gv_v tVktqU | ZLb l B gmlU gv-i bq,
Avgv`i bqN 0Avgvi t`tki gmlU ntq DVtjv Avgvi Kv`Q | (cti hLb NUbwU
t`f`e t`tLwQ, Avgvi gtb ntqtQ, l B mgq evertK l B wv` c`k`wU wRt`Am
KivUv tKvfbv AKviY NUbv wQjv bv | eis c`k`wZi th inm`gq KivRvi Ymgv
gv`S gv`S gvb|`k nZevK Kti t`q, gvb|`k `wo Kiv t`q Amberh`
AcZ`wKZ NUbvejxi mvg`bN l Uv l wQjv tZgb wKQj| bBtj l B mvgv` c`k`e
tKb evert AM` L`j t`te, Avi wZwb gZi AvM chS`Zui `k`fbi K_v μgvMZ
Avgvi gtZv GKRb wKt`kvi`k i wbtq t`tZ vKteb, Avi Avgvi tFZti AvmtZ
vKte eqtmi Zj bvg tegv`b Mv`th`l GKvKxZ?)

0t` k0 wRwbwU wK, tm m`fU `u0 tKvfbv avYv wQjv bv Avgvi | f`Mvj
eBtZ t`tki mvgv`i Lvi eY`v cto w0qB 0t` k0 w`l qU Dcj w`tZ Avmvi K_v
bq! eis l B gvtZ`c0`gert`i gtZv Avgvi gtb ntqUj N GB nt`Q t`k, hvi
gmltZ gv_v ivl`tj l A`m`Z GK wkniv Rv`M | Avgvi GZ fvtjv jvMwQj th,
mnmv gv_v Zj tZ Bt`Q KivwQj bv; Avi AevK jvMwQj GB t`f`e th, GB gmltZ
GZ tLj vaj v Kwi, MovMwo Kwi, KB, tKvfbw`b tZv Ggb Kti gmlU MÜ cvBw!

Rwb bv KZ`Y ci gv_v Ztj wQj vg, Ztj t`wL evert tPvL tFRv | evert Kur`tb!
Avgw Dtv `wotj evert Avgv`K GK nvtZ tcmPtq nuUtZ v`fKb | thb Avgvi
gtbi K_wU e`S tMtb Ggb f`wZtZ ej tZ v`fKbN

GB th GZ`Y atj Guv Agt`Ki, l Uv Agt`Ki Rwg ejjvg, Avmtj
tKvfbvUvB Kv`ivi bq, A_ev meviUv mevi | GLb Zwg tQvU, me K_v eS`te bv,
wKs` gtb t`tLv, D`vmc`ii me gvb| wgtj GKwU gv`l cwivv | GB th t`L`tQv
Av0j w`tq Rwg tjtvtK c`K Kiv ntqtQ, G_v tjv Ztj w`tjB metPtq fvtjv
ntZv | mevB wgtj GKwU Rwgj gwj K ntvZ, tmLv`b mevB wgtj KvR Kt`Zv,
dmj tjtjv mevB wgtj f`wM Kti wbtZv | iayD`vmc`j tKb, cvt`ki M0tg hvl,
mvgv`b c`K Kiv cU`v tjtjv t`f`0 tdj tj N Gt`tki me gvb| wgtj GKwU gv`l
Rwgj gwj K ntvZ, mevB wgtj tmLv`b KvR Kt`Zv, t`f`wM Kt`Zv mevB wgtj |

GuV wK m`e AveY` Rwgj gwj Kiv wK Zv t`gtb t`bte? l`i i` wZ ntq hvt
bv?

GLb nqtZv m`e bq, wKs` GKmgq m`ebv `Zwi ntqUj | tZvgvi wK
h`x`i K_v gtb AvtQ evert?

bv AveY` tQvU wQj vg tZv...

niiv, Zwg tZv ZLb AtbK tQvU | tZv, tmB h`x`i mgq GiKg GKUv e`vcvi
NtUwQj | ZLb gvb| meiwQ`B 0Avgv`i0 etj fvetZ wktLwQj | GLvbKvi
Atb`KB tZv h`x` wM`qUj, tKD tKD kn` l ntqtQ, thgbN D`vmc`ii iZb,
ivgK0c`f`i wgvR`N l ivtZv Avgv`i Nti`B t0tj | l`i gtZv mevB th A`;
nvtZ h`x` Kt`tQ Zv bq, wKs` mevB bvbv`vte gvt`thv`v`i mnt`hwMZv Kt`tQ |
y`GKUv NUbv tkvfbv | GKevi c`wK`w`biv GK`j gvt`thv`v`K avlqv Kti
D`vmc`j chS`-wbtq Gtjv | Ae`vUv GiKg th tKv`v l gvt`thv`v`i bvgMÜ
chS`-tctj Rvjtq cyotq w`t`Q, tevnt`m`e tjvKRb gvt`tQ, t`gt`q`i atj wbtq
hvt`Q | Wv`vi mvt`nt`ei emwUv tcvortjv l B mgqB | tZv, GiKg GKwU mgq
Kt`f`mi gv GKRb AtPbv gvt`thv`v`K wbt`Ri emw`Z Avkt` w`tjv | wbt`R Af`
t`tk Zv`K Lvl qvtjv | nZ`w`l`l B epoi gvbwmKZvUv tevSv `i Kvi | Avgw cti
l B epotK wRt`Am KtiwQj vgN aiv cotj tZv l iv tZvgv`K t`gti tdj tZv,
tZvgvi Niemo Rvjtq w`tZvN Gme tRt`b`tb l B AtPbv t0tj w`tK Zwg
tZvgvi Nti Avkt` w`tZ tM`j tKb? epo D`Eti wK etj wQj Rv`bv? etj wQj N
nvg` jvb Avgv`Mv cvjvcv` jv`i gvBiv mvd KBiv dvjv`tjv, GBWw wK mlb

hva? Avgvi Dcvq _vKtj Awg me Qvl quj _j vti Avgvi Nti ivBLv w Zvg | ...
A_# IB AtPbv tQtj wUl ejo i Kvto ŌAvgv` i tQtj ō ntq DtvuQj | ... wKsev
tmB AU wLwmi cixi gv-i K_vB ativ| IB ejo i wbtRi ej tZ wKQyŌtj v bv|
me ewoB I i wbtRi ewo, me Nti i nmoi Lei I i Rvbi| I tK wKŠ` ivRvKvi iv
AtbK UvKvcqmi tj vf t` wLtq| gpr³thv×v` i tKvbtv Lei tei Ki tZ cvt i w|
tm i ayej tZvN Awg AvŪv gvbl evRvb, Awg wKQyRvb bv| A_P gpr³thv×v` i
Gtm wKB etj w` tZv AvR ZvtK tK Kx wRtAm Kti tQ, DĒti tm Kx etj tQ|
GB AvPitYi e`vL`v wK? eo ntq wbtRtKB cġæKti v| Awg i ayAvgvi e`vL`v
ej tZ cwi | IB AU ejo i Kvto| gpr³thv×viv wQtj v ŌAvgv` i tQtj ō| Avi GB
ŌAvgv` i tQtj i v th Rxeb nrtZ wbtq htx wMtquQj, tm wK i aywbtRi Rwg-
Rgv-Ni-ewo i qvi Rb? Gt` i AtbtKiB tZv wR`^tKvbtv RvgB wQtj v bv|
Zviv Zvntj tKb Rxeb ewR titL hK Kti wQj? niw, Zviv Avntj Avgv` i
t` kUvK ewPvtZ tPtquQj | ZLb GfvteB, mevi Kvto, me tqtġt ŌAvgv` i ō
avi YwUB cġvb ntq DtvuQj | htx ci GB gnv-kw³kvj x avi YwU e`envi Kiv
nqwb, ev`e tqtġt Gi cġqvm Kiv nqwb, eis mPvi`fvte Zv aŷsm Kiv ntqtQ|
Kvi Y, ivō qgZvq AwawŌZ e`w³iv GB avi YvtK fq tctZv| Zviv mevB Gi
wei`×cġ| Avi GUvB evsj vt`tki `fM` th, th KbtmPwU I ci fi Kti
t` kUv `vaxb ntjv, `vaxbZvi ci t` tK AvR chS-hvivB GB ivtōf qgZvq
tMtQ Zvt` i mevB GB KbtmPwU wectqġi gvbl | hw` I UvtK e`envi Kiv ntZv
Zvntj Lp Ab`i Kg ntZv evsj vt`tki tPniv| hw` htx ci ejv ntZv, GLb
t` tK ŌAvgvi ō etj wKQy_vKte bv, me wKQy ŌAvgv` i ō ntq hvteN Zvntj
GZw` tb evsj vt`tk tKvbtv Mixe gvbl _vKtZv bv| Gme wclq GLbB wK eŷte
bv, eo ntq eŷtZ PvBtj eŷtZ cvite|

GLbN GB GZw` b ci N wbowZfvte ejv mæe bq, ever wK GfvteB Ges
ueu GB K_v_tjvB etj wQtj b Kx bv, wKŠ` Avgvi tfZti wclq_tjv GfvteB
tMt_ AvtQ| IB w` b ev cti tKvbtv GKw` b wZwb Avtiv etj wQtj bN

Zvg wbowB AtbK etov gvbl nteN Awg ASZ tmi KgB `cæet`wL N
ZLb GB MŏgtK fjtj thl bv| thLvbt thfvte _vtKv bv tKb, gvS gvS Mŏtg
Avntj| gtb titLvN GUvB tZvgvi tkKo| wbtRtK, t` ktK, cU_extK eŷtZ
ntj AvtM tkKovvtK fvtj vfvte wPt b tbqv` i Kvi | GLvbt Avntj, gvbt i i m½
K_v ej te, t` Lte tZvgvi AwfAZv e`tj hv`Q, `kŌ e`tj hv`Q| thgb,
htx i e`vcvi UvB ativ| GB gvbl _tjv wKŠ` GLb chS-Rvbtv bv th, hKvU wK

tKb ntquQj! ZLbtv RvbtZv bv, GLbtv Rvbtv bv| Zviv i ayeŷtZ tcti wQj N G
nt`Q Zvt` i wbtRt` i hK| AvR t` tK 20 eŌi cil Gtm Zvg hw` G Mŏgti
GKRb cġ` qġ kP tjvKtK htx i K_v wRtAm Ki N Zviv nqtZv ZLbtv htx i
Kvi YwU K_v ej tZ cvite bv, wKŠ` Ggbfvte `ŷZPvi Y Ki te thb MZKvj gv
NUbvUv NtU tMtQ| htx i Kvi Y Zviv Rvbtv bv, wKŠ` hKv` tbi me `ŷZ Zviv
Zvt` i gtb tMt_ titL tQ| eo ntj nqtZv t` Lte knġi i gvbt i Kvto gpr³hK
nt`Q N ti wU -tUw wfk tbi wctkl Abp vb, msev cġt i wctkl Bmj, ivōcġv tbi
wctkl evYx, Avi ivRbmZex t` i dvq` v tjuvi wclq` t` ZLb hw` tZvgvi gj
wclqu eŷtZ Bt`Q Kti, Zvntj Mŏtg Gtmv| gpr³hK Avi gpr³thv×viv hw`
tKv_vl bv-l _vtK N Gt` tki mavi Y gvbt i eŷki gta` cig ggZvq j wj Z
nte wP i UvKj | Gme K_v tftē nqtZv Zvg cti AveK nte th, tKb Awg
ej wQ N gpr³hK Avi gpr³thv×viv hw` tKv_vl bv-l _vtK! evsj vt` k_vKte Avi
gpr³hK _vKte bv Zv-l wK nq? nq bv| nl qv DvPZ bq| wKŠ` cwi w` wZ AvgvK
Gi Kg K_v ej tZ eva` Ki tQ| hK ntqtQ gv 14 eŌi, A_P Gi B gta` AZ`š-
cwi Kiv Zfvte htx i AwKvsk exit` i nZ`v Kiv ntqtQ, gpr³htx i gj
ARŌ_tjvK aŷsm Kti t` evi mg` -AvtqvRb cvKvtr³ Kiv ntqtQ| tKb Kiv
ntqtQ tmUv Zvg eŷtZ cvite| Avgv` i metPtq etov msKUw tKv_vq Rvbtv?
etov msKUw nt`Q N hviv GBme nZ`vKvĒ Avi aŷsmcġquvi m½ RwoZ, ZvivB
cKvK` A_ev tbcġ` t` kUvtK Pj vt`Q| wbtRt` i `vt_B I iv ZvB gpr³htx i
cKZ BvZnm, Z`vM, wZwZqġv, cġ`vkv, `cæAvi ARŌtK gŷQ w` tZ PvBte|
cvite bv, wKŠ` bō Kti t` te| wKŠ` ZLb Zvg hw` epxgvb nl, Gt` tki Mŏtg-
MġA Ōwotq _vKv tKwU tKwU gvbt i Kvto Avntj, Zvt` i K_v i btj B eŷtZ
cvite N Kx wQtj v Avgv` i gpr³hK! BwZvnti bZb cv wbtZ cvite Zvt` i
Kvto t` tKB| gtb titLvN GB Mŏtg i Zb vrtg th tQtj wU knx` ntqtQ, Zvi gv
i Ztbi i³gvLv kvUw GZw` b cil mhtZæZtj titL tQ| GUv GKUv cġxK|
htx i `ŷZ Avi thv×v` i cġZ mavi Y gvbt i fvtj vevmi cġxK| hZ wKŌB
NUK bv tKb, GgbwK ivō qgZvq AwawŌZ IB wei`×cġ hw` t` kUvtK Avevi
cwk` wbl ewbtq tdtj, Zey cU_exi tKvbtv kw³B i Ztbi i³gvLv kvUw I i
gvqti Kvto t` tK tKto wbtZ cvite bv| Avi hw` tbq-B Zvntj tRt b titLvN
Avgv` i Pevš-cZb NtU tMtQ, Avti KwU hK nte ZLbN IB hK Awbevġ

tmB mj t` Ktkvti GZme KwB KwB K_vevZP Awg wK wK eŷS wbtZ
cwi w| K_v_tjv ueu GgbB wQtj v Zv-l nj d Kti ejv hvq bv| Zte, cti,

everfK fvefZ wMtg, ZufK eſtZ tPtq, Zui K_v,tjvtK gtb KitZ KitZ GfiteB `moſq tMtQ|

I Uv wQtj v`i`i`| Zvici t_tK gZii AvM chS-Avtiv eü mel q wbtq Avgvi m½ K_v etj tQb evel| gtb nq, bvbv mel tq AvgvtK wkvſZ Kti tZvj vUvtK wZwb GKUv wgb wntmte wbtqQtj b| nqtZv AvgvtK wbtq Zui GKUv etov gvtci `cde wQtj v, Awg Zv LvbKUV ejSI | Zui `cumdj nqwbN tm tZv ej vB evuj`| hvK tM, Zui K_v,tj v hZUKz gtb AvtQ Zv t_tK eſtZ cwii, wevfBe mel tq Zui wQtj v AMva Avb| i wZgſZv cufEZ e`w³ wQtj b wZwb| GLb Awg KZ eB cwio, wKŠ` Zui etj hvl qv K_v,tj vi gſZv Mfxi wPŠw tLvivK tRvMvtbv mel q Lp Kgb cvB|

everi mgq th tkl ntq AvmQj, mæZ wZwb tmUv eſtZ tctiwQtj b| bBtj GZ Zvovutov Kti GKRB wKtkvi tK me mel tqB wkvſv w`tZ PvBteb tKb?

Awg tQvUtej v t_tKB Avgvi gvgvi ewoi tj vKRtbi KvQ eveli e`vcti bvbvi Kg AwfthvM`i tB GtmQ| evel th Zui AwZ D¾aj K`wi qvi Avi mgvWRK cŰZcwEi mæbevtK cvtq tvtj MŰtg Gtm etmtQb, GUv wbtq Zv`i tſlvf Avi we`tci AŠ-wQtj v bv| evel GB mel tq| Zui wbtRi Ae`vb cw`wi Kti tQb Avgvi KvQŰ

Awg tZvgv`i K_v tftB Ggbw KtiwQ| PvKwi Kitj nqtZv Awg mgvWRKfvte Gwj U tkbxf³ vKZvg, tZvgiv Avgvi cwipſq Me`teva KitZ cvitZ, wKŠ` tZvgiv hv nvi vZ Zv nt`Q tZvgv`i `kke-Ktkvi| Gi gj` th Kx, Zv GKgvſ eqm evotj B tevsv hvq| gvbſi AvtQB GB GKUJgvſ mæu`| hZ eqm evotZ v_tK gvby ZtZv tewk Amnvq Avi wbtm½ ntZ v_tK, Zvi mæu` ej tZ I Uv Qrov Avi wKQß Aewkó v_tK bv, tkl chS-I LvttB tm Avtk t bq, I LvttB tm Mto tZvtj Zvi wivc` ewoNi| Avgvi wQtj v e`wj i PvKwi, tmUv Pj tZ vKtj tZvgiv GtKKRb GtKK RvqMvq eo ntZ| tQvUtej vi K_v fvefZ PvBtj tZvgv`i tPvtL wbw` tKvbtv `k`cU tftm DVtZv bv; GtKKRtbi tPvtL fvmſZv GtKK `k`, fivfvwM Kti tbqvi gſZv Kgb wKQß vKtZv bv tZvgv`i | D`vmcſi cŰZ tZvgv`i tKvbtv ggZv RbſZv bv, A_P GB MŰgB nt`Q tZvgv`i cKZ tkKo, tZvgv`i ceej`tli AwZ fvtj vevmvi MŰg| ZvQrov kni memgqB cŰvnbN me AvtQ tmlvtb, `iaycŰy tbB| tZvgiv MŰg etov ntqQŰ GUv tZvgv`i fivel`tZi Rb` GKUv mgm`v ntZ cvitZv, hv`

tZvgiv bvMwi K KvUŰ ev g`vbiUv bv RvbtZ| tZvgiv Zv-I wktLQ| Avgv`i ewoi cwitekUv bvMwi K, fivUvUv | Awg wPiKvj tZvgv`i tK MŰtg vKtZ ej tev bv, knſi tZv thZB nte| hLb hvte, t`LteN tZvgv`i meB AvtQ, wKŠ` knſi i gvbſi cŰy tbB|

Awg gvtS gvtS fme GKRB gvbſi wPŠwfebv KZUv my`icŰvix ntj wZwb Ggb GKUv KvR KitZ cvitb| mwZ`B tZv, D`vmcſj bvguUB Avgv`i Pvi fivBtevtbi mæſj Z mæu` | GKUv NUBvi `iagvſ Dſj LB Avgv`i tK m½ m½ `kkte wdvitq wbtq hvqN GgbwK NUBwUj cſiv eYŰvi I `iKvi nq bv|

Avgiv mæZ cŰv mæubentqJvg| knſi Gtm melKQj m½ wK wK gmbtq wbtZ tctiwQj vg|

`j cvk Kti Awg Gtm fivZ`njvg knſi i bvgR`v Ktj tR| AwgB meRwbŰ| Zvi AvtMB chŰqµtg Gtm tMtQ wZb tevB| Avcvi wetq ntq tMtQ, wKQj b ci Avcvi b I wetq ntj v cŰZwZ mdj cvſt`i m½N cævZ gvgv`i mµµq Dſ`vſM| Gevi Zviv Avi fj KtibwB| Giv AŠZ me tQto-QŰo MŰtg Ptj hvte bv| IB eQiB evel gvi v tMtj b| gvtK ati-teta XvKvq wbtq Avm v ntj v| I Bfvte hLb-ZLb D`vmcſj hvl qvi Zvov Avi iBtj v bv Kviv gta`|

Ktj R cvk Kivi ci mevB DſVcto j vMſj v AvgvtK evBti cvvſtvi Rb`| t`k RŰo ZLb ZvEe Pj tQ| Lp th mPZb wQjvg G me mel tq Zv bq, wKŠ` eveli Mto t`qv bvbvi Kg Kbtmckb AvgvtK AvMŰx Kti Ztj wQj mel q,tj v tevsvi Rb`| tKb GZ ni Zvj -Aetiva nt`Q t`tk? GKUv Rei`Lj Kvix mgwi K mi KvitK nUvſtvi Rb` hviv Avt`vj b KitQ Zvivl th Lp fvtj v gvby Zv tZv bqN eis Givl ſlgZvq vKvi mgq gv³hſxi IB ŰAvgv`i Ű KbtmPwŰtK aſsm KtiwQj | bZb Kti Zviv ſlgZvq Gtj Ggb wK DcKvi nte GB t`tki? wKŠ` Gme fvefvmei mgq ntj v bv Avgvi | t`tk vKvi cŰj B`QvI nvi gvbſj v tevſt`i Ae`vnZ Pvtci KvQ| ZLb eqm wQtj v Af, Avgvi gZvgſZi tKvbtv gj`B wQtj v bv; AvgvtK thZB ntj v; Avi hvl qvi GKeQtj i gv_vq gvtK nvi vj vg| Rvbi ci tevſt`i I ci fqvBk i vM ntj v, Avi `i`i` ntj v Avgvi D`mſS-Rxib| GB GZw`b ci t`tk wdtiwQŰ GLb tmB i vM AtbKUvB cto tMtQ, Zeygv tbB GB K_v wKQſZB Awg tgſb wbtZ cwii wB GLtbr| Ű

AÄb GBme K_veyZP cŰq meB etj tQ kvſſK| Zeykvſ GLtbr aitZ cvitwN AÄtbi KóUv wK tKv_vq! tm ZvB cŰqB etj N ŰPtj v Avgiv D`vmcſj

t_+K Nji Awm|0 KviY, Zvi aviYv, lLvfb tMtj B tevSv hrte, AAb tKb Gi Kg| wKs' AAb wKQfZB wbtq hvf"Q bv| mi vmi 0bv0 Ki tQ bv, Avevi tKvfb Df`vMI wbt"Q bv| kvS+ Afcv|v Kti AvfQn Kte AAb wbtRB ewo hvl qui c0h1/2 Zj te|

6

0ever fbB, gv-l Pij tMtQbN Kvi Kvfb wdi tev Awg?0N GB ai tbi GK Zxe^a kb`Zv AA tbi Rxe tK wech^o-Kti Ztj wQj | tevbt`i l ci thfnZi fqsKi i vM Avi tqv RtgwQj, dtj gtb ntZvN Zvi Avi tKD fbB GB cw_extZ|

AvMSK

Gevi Avqyb wMtq bv wbtq Gtj nqtZv Avi tKvfbw`b AvmB ntZv bv, Rxeb tKtU thZ l B i Kg D0v`i gtZv| GLb th wdti Gtm w_ZznqtQ, PvKwi -evKwi -msmvi Ki tQ, ZeygvS gvtS l B i Kg GKwU kb`Zrteva Zvi gta` GLfbv KvR Kti| GB kb`Zv nqtZv i agvI gv-evevi gZiRwbZ Kvi tYB bq, eis Avfiv AfbK wKQfN Avfiv tKvfbv Mfvi Kvi Y thb wbnZ AvfQ Gi tcQfb| GB knji Zvi tKD fbB N K_vUv Avv|wi K A+`mwZ` bq| tevbi v Ovovl ggv-Lvj viv AvfQb, Zvt`i tQj tqtqiv AvfQ, wKs' evevi c0Z weifc gtbvfvtei Rb` AAb KLfbv Zvt`i tK AvcbRb etj gvbZ cvfiwb| GZ wkvv|Z, mPZb, Avbx, l m3/4b GKRb gvbj nl qv mEj| i agvI PvKwi tQto Mtg Pij hvl qui 0Acivta0 eve tK, GgbwK gvtKI th wecj cw gvY we`c l MAbv mBtZ ntqtQn AAb Zvi mvgvb B c0v`v| Kti tQ, ZeN Gi Rb` tm ggv-Lvj vt`i v|gv Ki tZ cvfi bv| Rxbhvcb wbtq gnve`-mvi fvBf Kivi Rb` nv-wctZ`k Ki tZ_vKv GBme AvZwq`Rb eve tK tKvfbw`b eStZB Pvqwb| KZUv gvbmK tRvi_vKtj GKRb gvbj D3/4j fivel tZi tZvqv`v bv Kti memKQy tQto Pij thtZ cvfi N Giv KLfbv tmUv tftB t` tLwb| nuv, evevi GB wmvstst m1/2 GKgZ bv nl qui AvwKvi Zvt`i w0Qb AvfQn tm-l me evcvfi evevi m1/2 GKgZ tcvY Kti bvn ZvB etj Ggb Acgvb Kiv tKb? th-tKvfbv gvbj li AvwKvi AvfQ Zvi wbtRi gtZv Kti Rxeb hvcb Kivi N ASt tmUv hv` Kvfbv Rb` v|wZKi bv nq| tZv, eev hv` l B Rxe tKB fvjv gtb Kti_vtKb Zvntj ZvtK t`vl t`qv hvq bv, Acgvb Kiv tZv`fi_vK| A_P gv-Lvj viv tmUvB Ki tZb| Gt`i Rb` AA tbi Ki`Yv nq, tevbt`i Abfiva-wgbwZ mEj| tm ZvB Gt`i m1/2 m0uK^o i v|v Kti Pjvi c0qvRb teva Kti bv| l w`tK eev Zvi wZvi GKgvI mSvb nl qui Kvi tY AA tbi tKvfbv PvPv-dcy| fbB|_vKvi gta` GK`i m0utK^o dcyN KZ`fi i Zv tm wK Rvfb bv, Aí eqtm weaev ntq tmB t_+K Zvt`i ewotZ AvfQbN ewotZ hvl qv nqv etj Zvi m1/2 tKvfbv m0uK^ofbB ej tB Pij| ewK i Btjv wZb tev Avi kti ewoi AvZwq`Rb| tevbt`i m1/2 Zvi m0uK^ofvj vN AfbKw`b Gt`i l ci ttiM wQjv etj GLb Zvi AbZvc nqN tevS, tm Ovov tevbt`i Avktj ej tZ Avi tKvfbv`vb fbB| wKs' G`i aytevbt`i tej vq mwZ`, `j vfvBt`i m1/2 Zvi m0uK^oLp GKUv mnR bq|

AvtgvI Kv hvl qui eQi PrtiK AvfM Avcvi wetaq ntq wQj ivkfvwi GK f`tj vtKi m1/2N AAb c0g t_+KB Zvi m1/2 mnR ntZ cvfiwb|`wqZkxj wZwbN t0nc0Yl, tQv `B kvj xi wetaq, kvj tKi wetaq khvI vq Zvi fvgKvB

AvMSK

24

u0tj v c&vb | GLb wZwb GKwU gšYvj tqi hM# miPeN eqm evovi m½ m½ Zvi
Mv#th®evotQ | Avcvi emvq tMtj `j vfvBtqi m½ mvgvb`B K_v nq Zvi |
Avcvi m½B hv wKQyK_veyZfN GgbwK fvtMefwMq;tj vl Lp GKUv KvQ Pvc
bv, gvgvK Zviv GB c0gevfi i gtZv t`Lq, wKŠ` KvQ Pvcvi gtZv fi mv cit`Q
bv, Zvt` i hv wKQyLwZi eis kvšwi m½B | Avcv Zvi `ogx-msmvi -mšw wbtq
fvj vB AvtQ | e`-m#x MpeayN AÄtbi t`LqZ fvj vB j vtM |

Avcybi wetq ntqQj tm hvevi eQi LvfbK AvtM | `j vfvB GLb etovgtci
e`emvqxN GB kni e`emvqx wntmte c0q mevB ZvtK tPtb; Lp e`-Nubvutg
nqtZv gvtS gvtS AÄtbi m½ t`Lv nq, wKŠ` K_v nq mvgvb`B | Avcybi Avcvi
gtZv Zvi msmvi wbtq gnev`-Ges LwbKUv Av`i | AÄtbi gtb nqN Zvi
GB tevbuU ntqQ gv-i gtZvN IB iKg kvšwó; Ges Rvctbi tQvLvUv
c0B,tj vl I i KvQ vekvj |

AÄtbi metPq fvj v m#úK®epj m½B | GgbtZi wctVwv fvbtevB
etj epj m½ Zvi Ab`i Kg tevSicov, `šZi fVwvWw | `j vfvB vekje`vj tqi
wK¶K, Ges tek Av`k®w¶K¶Ki fvefw½ Zvi gta` me`v veivRgvb | AÄtbi
m½ gvtSgta` VvEv`pog Kitj | GgbtZ wZwb Pcpvc, Ges m#eZ LwbKUv
wbR®Zwcb | epj wetq ntqQ tm Avtgvi Kv`vKtZ, tdivi AvtM GB
`j vfvBtqi m½ tKvfbv thwMvthwMB ntq | tVwbN wKŠ` ZvtKB tm metPq tek
c0` Kti | tm metPq tek hvq | GB emvqB Ges tmUv epj m½ AvCvi
tj vtf |

tevt` i emvq tm thZ c0` Kti, hv`I Zviv wR wR msmvi wbtq
gnev`-Zey GKULwb mgq Pwi Kti tQvUtejvq wcti thZ mevB Lp Avb`
civ | AÄb Aek` tUi civN tevt` i gta` GK aitbi m¶ AmvqZi AvtQ |
_vKviB K_v | gv-evev tbB, GKRB wUwK`vj evOwj tght, Nismvi wbtq e`-
_vKtZ th c0` Kti, gv-evev bv`vKvUv Zvi Rb` GKUv eo msKU | gv-evev
tbB gvfb Zvt` i hv qvi RvqMv tbB | `ogxi m½ w0qB KLtbv KLtbv Gt` i
SMov-UMov nq, gb KlvKw nq | ZLb iVw Kti `yPviUv w`b evci emw
KwUtq Avmvi mthwM Gt` i tbB | evsj vt`ki Ggb tKvb tqtq AvtQN `ogxi
m½ iVw-Awfgvb Kti `yPviw` tbi Rb` evci emw Pj Avtmub, Avi `ogxi v
eDt` i iVw fvOvevi Rb` ki i emw QfU Avtmub! Gt` i tmB mthwM tbB etj
nqtZv Zviv mg`-iVw-Awfgvb-gtbgwj b` tPrtLi Rjt atq tdtj tQ | K_vUv
fietjB AÄtbi Lvvc j vtM | Avnv, Avgvi GZ w0q tevt` i hv qvi tKvfbv

RvqMv tbB, tKvfbv wbfPZv ev mšpvi Avkq tbB | Awg tZv t`tKi tbB, fvb
ntq | h_v`fwgKv Avgvi tKvfbw`bB cvj b Kiv ntj v bv | wKŠ` GB GZw`b ci
GtmN AÄb hv`I Rvfb, tevt` i KvQ Zvi `i`Zi Lp tekN nVvr Kti meiwKQz
e`tj tdiv hvq bv | tevt` i GB Rvctb Af`-ntq tMtQ, `ogxi m½ iVwUvM
Kti `yPviw` tbi Rb`N evc bv`vKKN fvbvtqi emotZ Pj Avmvi K_v nqtZv
Zvt` i gtbB cto bv | GgbwK me fvbtevB wgtj GKmt½ GKwU `xN®mgq |
KvUvfbv nq bv ej tZ tMtj | I Uv m#eZ Avi nevi | bqN gv-evev bv`vKtj
fvB-tevt` i gta` m#Zv tKtU hvq, tmB m#Zv Avi tRvov j vtM bv tKvfbw`b |

AÄtbi mgm`v ZvB RvUj ntq PjtQ w`bw`b | GB kni `iay tevt` i
emvq thZB c0` Kti tm, wKŠ` ntq | tV bvN I t` i GZme e`-Zvi gta` `xN®
AvCvi tj vtf wMq nWRi ntZ GKUv LvvcB j vtM | G nt`Q dgw¶j wN tevS
tm, Avtgvi Kvq`vKvi dj N hv ZvtK tevt` i m½ | KvUv Ki tZ wkwLqtQ |

tm Aek` kvšw` i emvq | thZ tek c0` Kti, I Lvfb Zvi Lp`K` i,
kvšw gv-evev Lp t0ncEY, fvj vgvb | wKŠ` AÄb metPq DctfW Kti kvšw`
vi `v`i mw0a` | nqtZv Gi KvYwU GB th, I Lvfb tMtj AÄb Zvi `v`v Avi
evevi AtbK ARbv Mí tkvvi mthwM civq | `v`vK Zvi gtb tbB, GgbwK
evevi gtl `v`i K_v Lp GKUv `tbtQ etj Zvi gtb cto bv | evevi wbtRiB
nqtZv AtbK K_v evi u0tj v, wKsev Ggb | ntZ cvfi th, `v`vi m½ Zvi
Av`wK® 00 u0tj v etj wBR cv¶K wZwb Zvi K_v etj bwb | wKŠ` kvšw` `v`vi
KvQ tgvclv¾j Avng` tPšajx GK vekvj e`w³Zi Ges AÄtbi avi Yv wZwb Zvi
Av`tkP m½B Awak`bKU` teva Kti b | Aek` `v`vi Av`k®v th wK Kx u0tj v
AÄtbi KvQ GLtbv Zv cwi®vi nqwb | kvšw` `v`vi KvQ hZUKz tkvbn tMtQ,
ZvtZ gtb nq, wZwb u0tj b GKbmt½ ep#gvb, e`w³Zm#úbaGes GKtivilv | hpeK
eqtm`cw¶K m¶ cvl qv Rvg`wii t`^Qvq Z`vM Kti wZwb `i`w0 I ep#G`vi
cwiPq w`tqutj b | wZwb w0qB eštZ tcti u0tj bN Rvg`wii i w`b tkl ntq
AvmtQ; AZGe c¶ivcvi tkl nevi AvtMB tmUv tQto w`tq wZwb `vi`Y GK PgK
m¶o Kitj b, `vbxq gvbt | KvQ gnr gvbt | wntmte wbtRtK c0Zw0Z Kitj b
Ges AvgZi tmB BtgR wbtq KwUtq w`tj b | `iay ZvB bq, c¶v` i KvQ t`tK
LvRbv Av`vq eÜ Kti, wbtRi RvgRgv`tj v AvavAwia fvtM eM®w`tq wZwb tek
D`vi Zvi | cwiPq w`tqutj b | GB D`vi Zv wZwb tKv`vq tctqutj b wKsev
ZLbKvi tct¶vctU Ggb GKwU hMwšKvix wnxvš`-tbqvi tctUv wZwb tKv`vq
tctqutj b, tevSv gkw¶j | evsj vt`ki Avi tKvfbv Rvg`vi N Zv wZwb hZ ¶jz`

Rug`vi B tnvb bv tKbN t`Qvq Rug`wi Z`vM KtinQtb etj gtb nq bv, eis
Ziv tkl w b chS-Zv AvKto _vKviB tPov KtiQtB| mvg`er`x ivRbmZi mth
`v`vi tKvrbv msmE wQjv etj AAb KLtbv tkvrbvb, wKs`wZvb th ag`wltq
GKRb etov gvtci cWZ wQtb, tm K_v tm AtbKi KvQB i`tbQ| Ggb ntZ
cvti th, agRq `bwZKZv Zvi gta` GK aitti J`vthP Rbft`w`tqUj| tZigvi
m`ut` cWZtwki nK AvQn agRw_Z GB aitti `kE nqtZv ZvtK cfwieZ
Kti _vKte| GmeB AAbi Abgvb, cKZ wclqU KxN tmUv wvDZ Kti ejv
hvq bv| thgb t`kfvMi cOkEALÉ fviZi cti Ges cwk`vb KbtmPi
wecti Zui Ae`vb MhYi KviYU wK etS lVv hvq bv| mg`-cevsjv hLb
clm DtvQ cwk`vb Avf`vj tb, ZLb wZvb Bmj vgwcti gvb| ntq| agffwEK
RwZfti`i wetiwaZv KitiQbN wclqU Lp A`wZ| i`vov`fto tMj RbMtiYi
kiv I mnm Ktg hvqN ZE; wKsev`kE wntmte GUv tek PgKcO, mth`n
tbB| thLvtb ivtoB Av`Zi tbB, tmLvtb fvi ZelPK GKw i`vov`wntmte
wectiPbv Kti, Zvi fivQti wecti`wotq, GKB ivokvrtgvi gta`w`y
gjn gvtbi gta`Kvi 00-wetf`, fij tevSveS l`elgti Aemv Kvgbv KivN
ASZ ZLbKvi tclvctUvN Zui cWwZkxj AštjPKi cwiPq`tq| wKs`lB
`kE th ZvtK AU Kti ZtjwQj, gw`hfx`i mgq bwZMZfite cwk`vbi
c`lvej`abB Zvi cWY t`q| cwi`wZ bv etS wBR`kEbi cWZ Abo-AU
AbjvMi Rb`cWwZkxj wPsh`avi Kivl th KLtbv KLtbv qWZKi ntq l`vbn
GUv Zvi l`cWY| kvsh`v`vi KvQ GB NUbv i`btZ wMtg kvsh`gtZvB AAbI
GKB cKwKtiwQj th, wZvb ivRivKvi wQtb Kx bv| tm-l h`vixwZ GKB DEi
tctqtQ| wKs`tmN`v`vi bvbvKg`jS-KgRvEi weeiY`itbiN e`vcviUv
tgth wbtZ cvtiwb| GZ hvi cWZ`wZvb wK tevSvb, cwk`vb bugK ivoiU
GKw Aev`e Kvvtgvi l`ci`wotq AvtQ? i`aytS`wMj K mgm`vB bq, th t`tki
`ytUv AAtj i`gvb| gta`mvs`wZK`ecixZ`GZ cKU l`e`vcKN tm i`vov`th
wUKte bv, GUv tKb wZvb eStj b bv? Avi GLvtbB AAbi gj`wRÁvmv| ALÉ
fvi ZelPK th i`vov`wntmte tctZ tPtiQtb wZvb, Zvi KviYU wK? wZvb wK
fvi ZelP mvs`wZK HwZn`i K_v tftewQtb? gtb tZv nq bv| tm`ti`wZvb
cwk`vbi `B Astki mvs`wZK`ecixZ`i wclqU Abyfe Kitz cvitzB|
Zvntj fvi ZelP tKv wRwmmU ZvtK GtK GKw ALÉ i`vov`wntmte Kí bv
Kitz D0x`KtiwQj? g`k`Kj`ntjv, wZvb tKvrbv wclqB wKQyij`l hvbwnN GZ
cWZ`i tKvrbv cWY ZvB Avi tbBn`dtj Gme wclq Zui wBR`wPsh`fvebvUv

wK Rvrbv hv`Q bv| kvsh`v`vi fvl` Ges gw`ZvgLv weeiY`itb Gme cOkE
DEi wj tQ bv|

Aek`GUv Ovovl AAb Zvi ce`j`l`i AtbKwQb eStZ cvitQ bv|
thgb, Zvi cWZvgn tMjvg Avg`tPajx tKb wclq mi Kvi cOÉ 0Lv
evn`jO Dcwa wbtZ A`wKwZ RwbtcwQtb, tevSv hvq bv| tKbB-ev ZvtK GB
Dcwa t`qv ntqQj Zv-l`uó bq| GB Dcwa t`qv l`cW`vLv KivN GB`vUv
NUbv tCQtb wDQB tKvrbv M0DU wQjv! Dcwa t`qvi KviYU bv nq wclq`i
e`vcvi, wKs`wZvb tmUv cW`vLv Kiti b tKb? GKw`tK l`i AbjMn c0B
Rug`wi KitiQb, (l`i AbjMn Ovov tKl KLtbv Rug`vi ntZ tctiQn Ggb
tZv tkvrbv hvq bv!) Ab`w`tK Zvt`iB t`qv Dcwa wbtZ A`wKwZ Rvrb`QbN Gi
gvrbUv wK? ZvOvov, Zvt`i bvtgi tCQtb 0tPajx0 DcwaUv tZv wclq`iB
t`qv, tmUv tZv tKl tdtj t`qvb! AAb Zvi me ce`j`l`i m`ut`U Rvrbv, Rvrbv
Dcviq| tbBn`KviY G e`vcvti tKv`vl tKvrbv wclq weeiY`itb| gvbt`i g`L
g`L wotq cov GZme Mí Mv`vi KZUKz mZ`Avi KZUKz wQK Mj Mí tK
Rvrb! Zvi aviYv N Zvt`i gta`PgK t`qvi GKUv cWYZv wQjv| tMjvg
Avg`tPajx 0Lv evn`jO Dcwa MhY bv Kti, tgcv`aj Avg`tPajx
Rug`wi Z`vM Kti, Ges Aetk`l Zvi eev`nv`vi Avg`tPajx mi KviX
K`vwi m`v`f`mi Pvkwi tQto w`tq wvDZfiteB KvQi gvbt`i`tK fotK w`tZ
tctiQtb Ges AvgZi Zvt`i tPbv gvbt`i AvtjvPvi tK`te`tZ`vKtZ
m`lq ntqQtb| Zvt`i Pvi cvtk Mto DtvwQj i`ntm`i teovRij| 0tmB Zj bvq
Avg wZvSb Ovtcvl m`vaviY gvbt`0N AAb fvetjvN 0tmi Kg tKvrbv PgK
t`qvi q`lgZvB Avgvi tbB|0

Aek`Zvt`i Gme KgRvE`i`agv`l`PgK t`qvi cWYZv t`tK D`wZvN
Gi Kg fvebvUv Lp tbwZevPK ntq hvq| Zui v Zvt`i gtZv Kti wKQyGKUv Z`vM
KtiwQtbN tmB Z`vM ZLbKvi tclvctUv Lp mvgv`wQjv bvn Ges G`t`K
Zui v wclq tKvrbv m`vav`l`MhY Kti bvb Kviv KvQ t`tKN GB K`wUv gtb ivLv
`i Kvi|`v`v`wQtb Zvi gZev`i cti Awepj l`Avtcmvxb| cwk`vb bugK
ivoiUv tgth wbtZ cvtibvb etj Awfgvbt`i wbtRtK mwi`tq wbtqQtb hveZq
ivR`wZK KgRvE`t`tK N Zeytm`tZ Mv fvmvnb| (hv`l`ALÉ fvi tZ wZvb
tK`xq chqti tbZv wQtb Ges Zvi cwi`wZv wQjv t`ktRvov, tmUvtK wZvb
e`envi Kti AtbK wQb Kitz cvitzB|) Avevi lB GKB`kEbi cWZ AU
AvbM`tZ`i dtj gw`hfx`i mgq tmB cwk`vbi c`lvej`ab Kiti wZvb w`v`

ct_B wMtqQtb| Zui fVMI fvtjv th, hfxi ci wZwb tenkw`b eufPwb| tetP
_vKtj mgn`v nZvN` eisj v` k bvgK ivoiUtKI wZwb wbtRi t`k etj fvetZ
cvi tZb bv| f` tjtvtKi Rb` AÄtbi Kó ntjv, LwbKUv Ki`Yvi teva Ki tjt vN
ivo` wbtq hvi GZ fiebv, Zvi wbtRi tKvbtv ivo` wQjv bv! Zui mvtai ALÉ
fvi Ze! P ev`eZv tZv tmB Puj tki `k tKB tkl ntq wMtqQj, Zvi ci ewK
RxebUv wZwb th t`k `fUvZ KvUvtj b Zvi tKvbtwUtKB wZwb wbtRi gtb Ki tZ
cvi tjt b bvN` Gi tPtq Ki`Y e`vcvi Avi wK ntZ cvi? ÚAvgvi tKvbtv t`k
tbB0N` GB AbyfWZi tPtq ggMSK AbyfWZ Avi nq bvN` wetkl Kti t`k
e`vcvi w hvi KvQ Lp` i`ZcY` f` tjt vK wQj b Lvc-bv-Lvl qv gvbyl, nqtZv
GRb`B RbMtYi AvteM I AvKv`Qvi tZvqv`v bv Kti wZwb wbtRi gtZ AwPj
t` tKtQb, RbMY hLb thw` tK tMtQ wZwb tMtQb Zv Dte`w` tK| Gi djvdj
ntjv GB th, AvgZi wZwb iBtj b wR t`k cievmx ntq| wbtm½, GKti vLv,
Avfcimnxb wKŠ` PóvŠ` wPvti GK U`wRK Pwi` t wntmteB gviv tMtj b wZwb| Gi
tKvbtv A`nq bv| cwieZBkxj mgtqi m½ Lvc LvBtq Pj tZ bv cvivUv GK
aitbi AthvM`Zv| AÄtbi gtb nqN` `v`v tKvbtw`b RbMtYi BtgvkbUv
eStZB cvi t bwb, wKsev eStj l tmUvtK fj etj gtb Kti tQb| dtj GB
mavi Y mZ`Uv wZwb fjt wMtqQj b th, e`vcK GKw RbMtMox h`w` tKvbtv fj
Btgvkb wbtq l g` hfxi gtZv GKw hMvSKvix vekj NUBvq Rwtq ctoN`
Zvntj tmB fj Uv l my` i l ktkZ ntq l tV| mvZ tKwU gvbt l AvteMi tPtq
tKvbtv `k ev ZÉB etov ntq DVtZ cvi bv| `v`v h` memgq RbMtYi m½
_vKtZb, Zvntj wK ntZv AÄb Zv Rvtb bvN` wKŠ` Zui RxebUv Ggb Ki`Y
e`_Zvq ch`mZ ntZv bv|

AÄb AvRKvj Zvi ce`ej` l t` i Pwi` t tevSvi tPóv Ki tQ| Avtgvi Kvq
_vKvi mgq tm wclq` tjt v wbtq wPŠwB Kti w| t` tK wdti Zvi gta` `úóZB
cwieZB GtmtQ, Avi Gt` t` t` kvšw` `v`v l GKUv fvgKv AvtQ| wetkl Kti
wZwb thgb gtb Kti bN` GB gvbyl Mjtjv Zwt` i mgtqi tKöZg gvbyl wQj b,
PvBtj Zui v AtbKwKQyKi tZ cvi tZb; e`vcvi wZvtK fvetZ wkl tqtQ| PvBtj
AtbK wKQyKi tZ cvi tZb, tZv Pvbw tKbN` G-l Zvi KvQ GK Rulj c`k`
Zte wK `v`v ev Zui e`evi gta` LwbKUv `ei vM` wQj vN` `el wqK c`w` tjt vtK
wK Zui v `i`Zpxb gtb Ki tZb? GB GKB c`k` e`evi m` t` U l Kiv Pjt | e`ev th
Zui m`š` bRbK tckv, D`aj K`wi qvi l my` i f`iel` tZi m` e`bv tQto M`tg

Pjt wMtqQj bN` Zvi tQtb wK LwbKUv `ei vM` wQj vN` hv wZwb tctqQj b
Zui B wZv l wZvg`ni KvQ t` tK?

tQttj tqtqt` i tkKo tPbvei Rb` me tQto Mttg Ptj hvl qvN eveli t`qv GB ZEpU AAtpi KvQ B`wbs Lp GKUv wekymthvM` etj gtb nt`Q bv| GUv nqtZv GKUv Kvi Y wQtj v, wKS` Zv cAvb bq, ASZ AAtpi tmi KgB avi Yv| Zvi gtb nq, Gme K_v etj wZwb mevi mt½ GKUv Avovj `Zwi KtiwQtj b, Avmj Kvi Y Ab`wKQfN wKS` tmB Ab`wKQfN wK, tm Zv etS DVtZ cvi tQ bv| Ggbl tZv ntZ cvi th, tmB Kvi YwU LpB mvavi Y, thgbN wZwb Zui Kg`f`f`L Lp etov ai tpi tKv tbr mgm`vq ctowQtj b, tmUv KwUtq DVtZ bv tcti wi RvBb Kti Mttg Ptj wMttqQtj b Ges e`vcviwU mevi KvQ tPtC wMttqQtj b! GUv Aek` Lp tbr ZevPK fvebv ntq hvq, wKS` m`ebv t`tK GUvK ev` t`qv hvq bv| wKS` eveli tKv tbr AvPi tYB tm GB fvebvi mg_8 tctj v bv| wZxq Avti KuU Kvi Y tKB Zvi KvQ h_v_`etj gtb ntj v| tmUv nt`Qn m`eZ GB bv Mui K Rieb Ges aiveav wbgge` PvKwi Zui fvtj v j vMmb| th D`vmcjt i Avtj v-nv qv-Rj l gwUtZ wZwb te to D`vVQtj b, menKQi tPtq Zvi UvbUvB Zui KvQ etov ntq D`vVQtj ; Avi G`f`f`L Zui `elwqK D`vmbZv l `ei vM` ZutK mrvqZv KtiwQj | wZwb wcti wMttqQtj b Zui `s`Zi KvQ, `kke`Ktktvi i KvQ| Mttgi mnR-mij gvbly t` i wZwb fvtj v emtZb, wZwb wcti wQtj b Zui tmB `Rbt` i KvQ| ZvOvov, tKv tbr wKQy Z`vM Kivi gtZv gvbwmK kw³ wZwb nqtZv DEi waKvi m`tB tctq `vKteb, dtj wczv l wczvgti gtZvB wZwb Ae j xvq Z`vM Ki tZ tcti wQtj b mi Kvi x Kg`KZf m`sbRbK c`wN GB fvt`e AAAb Zvi evel m`tU BwZevPK avi Yvq wcti Gtj v| wKS` Zvi ci l Zui GB wmvS`-Ges m`sb t` i tkKo tPbvei ZEp`wo Kiv tbr UvK tm Lp GKUv hv³ hv³ etj tqt b wbtZ cvi tj v bv| tKv tbr wKQy tQto t`evi AwKvi mKtj i B AvtQ| i ay ZvB bq, GKRb gvbly Kx fvt`e Rieb hvcb Kite tm wmvS`-tbevi AwKvi l m`uY`fvt`e Zvi B| G`f`f`L Ab` Kv tiv n`f`c Kvq` bq| AAAb gtb Kti N GB wcl quU GKRb gvbly i wR`^cQ t` i l ci tQto t`qv DwPZ, hv l tm Rv t b Gt` tk e`vcviwU tK Gfvt`e t`Lv nq bv, mg`-gv-evelB Zvt` i m`sb t` i Riebc`wZ evZtj w`tZ Pvb| nuv, hv` tKD wmvS`xvZvq t fvtM, hv` tKD BZ`Z Kti th, tKv Rxcbc`wZwU Zvi te tQ tbr DwPZ N Zvntj ZvtK civgk` t`qv th tZ cvi ; wKS` tKD hv` m`b w` tKv tbr wmvS`-wbtqB `vtK, Zvntj Zvi l ci wfbewKQz Pwctq t`qvi tPov Kiv DwPZ bq| GgbwK GKRb gvbly hv`

wmvS`-tbq th, tm wBQK Bqwk`Kti RiebUv KwUtq t`te, wKsev ct`NvU Nj i wcti RiebUvK DctfVM Kite, wKsev wKQB bv Kti tmcl Pcpvc etm `vKteN ZvtK tmB m`thvM t`qv DwPZ| GKRb gvbly tZv hvctbi Rb` GKUwgv l RiebB cvq, tmUvK Bt`OgtZv KvUv tbr m`thvM tm tKb cvi bv? Rieb m`tU AAtpi GB `wofwZ Zvi eveli wmvS`-ct`f`B hvq; wKS` l B th ZEp; Mttg wbtq m`sb t` i tkKo tPv tZ nteN GUvi mct`f` tZv wKQz `wo Kiv tbr hv`Q bv| tkKo tPv i Rb` wK D`vmcjt B GKgv l `vb? ct`iv t`KB wK Zvt` i tkKo ntZ cvi tZv bv? evel tKb Ggb wP`S`-KtiwQtj b tevSv hvq bv| wZwb wK GKevi l fvt`ebw th, Zui m`sb v hv` D`vmcjt KB GKgv l tkKo wntmte tPt b, Zvntj GB t`tki B Ab`v` `vt b Ziv wbtRt` i tK wbtRt` tk ci evm etj fvtZ cvi, thgb GLb AAtpi tmi Kg Ab`wZ nq! GB kni tK Zvi AtPbv Avi AbvZwq gtb nq; gtb nq Zvi mewKQy ct`o AvtQ D`vmcjt i N D`vmcjt Ovov Avi tKv tbr wKQB Zvi Avcb bq! A_P evel Zui tkl Rie t b AAtpK th t`kuU tPbvei c`vS`-tPov KtiwQtj b N GB kni tZv tmB t`tki B Ask! t`kuU tK eStZ ntj `i ay D`vmcjt K wPbtj B Pj te, GB kni tK tPv i tKv tbr `i Kvi t b N wcl quU wK Gi Kg? evel hv` GgbwU t fte `vtKb Zvntj, m`n t b B, wZwb fj KtiwQtj b| GKUv gv l Mttg ev GKUv gv l kni tK w`tq mgM t` ktK wKQz B tevSv hvte bv| tmB Mttg ev kni nqtZv t`ktK tPv-Rv v i At b K Dcv`vb Owotq `vtK wKS` Zv KL t b v m`uY`bq! m`uY`th bq tmUv tZv An i nB tevSv hv`Q| D`vmcjt i gvbly i `fve-Pwi t`-AvPvi-AvPi Y GB kni i gvbly t` i `fvePwi t` i mt½ GtKv t b tgtj bv| D`vmcjt i cvk w`tq etq hv l qv `y` fUv b`x l B AAtpj i gvbly i gta` Mfxi c`fve tdtj tQ| b`x-nv l i-wej msj Mee gvbly t`j v `fveZB D`vmb nq, wcl q-ep`xnb nq| G K_v i mg_8 tgtj evDj t` i Rieb t`L t| tKv tbr i` AAtj ev cvnwG j vKv KL t b evDj Rb t` tbq bv| mvavi YZ Giv Rb t`bq cvwcbv AAtpj | Gi Kvi YwU wK? b`x wK gvbly tK Ni-Ovov nevi BÜB thvMvq? wcl q-ep`xnb Kti tZvtj? gigx wP`S`q D0x Kti? wKsev aiv hvK mgj`DcKj eZ`f`g vbly t` i K_v B| Gt` i Pwi t` i mt½ wK Ab` AAtpj i gvbly i Pwi t` i tKv tbr wj AvtQ? hv` i tK An i c`KwZi mt½ hv` Kivi Rb` c`Z `vKtZ nq, Zvt` i mt½ wK kvS`-mgwvZ-D`vmb c`KwZi gta` evm Kiv D`vmcjt i Awemx` i Zj bv nq? DcKtj i th tj v KuU Rtj v`Qym ev NwS`to Zvi GKwaK `Rb nwi tq wbtR tevP AvtQ, Zvi KvQ tevP `vKuUvB tZv GKUv wgi vKj ! tm th tevP AvtQ N Gi tPtq etov tKv tbr w`sq Zvi KvQ

Avi tB, Ab tKtBv we`sqB ZvB ZvK AžZvUv Avtj vnoZ Kiže bv| AvKv`šKfvtē GKB m½ tm AžK `Rb nvižtqQŃ Ab tKtBv gZiB ZvK AžZvUv `uk`Kiže bv| Zvi KvQ gZi tPtq `vfwēK tKtBv NUBv tB, tetP _vKvi tPtq etov tKtBv we`sq tB|

tZv, GBme weifbæižbi gvbl žK bv tPbv tMžj wK Avi t`kžK tPbv hvq? AÄb AvRKvj G,tj v fvtē| GmeB Zvi wPšv, mWZ`Kvi Až`m tZv DcKj eZf`Rb nvižtBv tKtBv gvbl t`Lwb! tm Avmžj t`Lwb wKQB| D`vmcj Avi GB XvKv knžii wKQyAsk Qvov cživ t`kUJB Zvi Až`Lv ižq tMžQ| gvbl tPbv tZv `žii K_v, Gž`žki cŃKwZK ifcžmš`hP GLb chš- Zvi KvQ tKej āgYKwmbx cto ifc`kžbi gžZvŃ Až`i gžL Svj Lvl qv| gvbl i KvQ cU_xi `MŃR` etj cwi wPZ Avtžvi Kvi AvbtP KvbžP Nžii tēwžtqQ tm, BDživtci KžqKwU t`kl Nžii t`Lvi mžhvM nžtqQ Zvi Ń tKej GB t`kUJB wKQy t`Lv nžj v bv|

Gme K_v fvetj evertK GKRB e`_gvbl etj B gžb nq AÄžbi | tkKo tPbvžz e`MŃQžj b wZwb, tftewQžj b tQžj žgtqiv t`k wbtq žgtZ DVžē| kvšvi `v v thgb wēkvm Kžib, AÄžt`i cežj`lž`i mKžj B wQžj b Zv`i Kvtj i tkŃ gvbl Ges GB cwi evž B Rbž tžte Ggb GKRB gvbl th t`kžK tčŃcvi wj tBZZj w žZ cvižēŃ AwZ Kíbv, AwZkžqmw³ mž`n tBŃŃ wKš` tK Rvžb, nqžZv evert GgbwUB fvetZb| nqžZv wZwb Zvi tQžj i gž` tmB mēvebv LžR t`LžZ tPtqQžj b Avi GRB`B Zvi mvi vRxežbi Dcž wä, `kŃ Avi wPšv fvebv Rvbtq thžZ tPtqQžj b AÄžtK| hw` evert mWZ` Ggb tKtBv `cæ t`žL _vžKbŃ Zvntj Zvi tmB `cæ`_nžtqQ, Zv tZv ej vB evžj`| tBZZj t`qv`ži _vK, tm tZv GB t`žki AskB nžq DVžZ cvižwb| evert fivM` fvtj v ej žZ nžē th, ZvžK t`žL thžZ nqwbŃ Zvi tQžj Rxežbi `Yž x mgqUKz w žq GžmžQ Ab` GKwU t`kžK|

everti wPšv ev`žcæ cŃZdj b Avi KZUKB ev t`Lv hvž`Q Zvž`i Rxežb? tēvžt`i t`Lžj tZv gžb nq bv th, everti wPšv Zvž`i Rxežb tKtBv KvžR GžmžQ| msmvi wbtq gnve`-GBme wPi šb gvmj vž`i KvžQ tkKo tPbvi `vg KZUK?

AÄb gvtS gvtS fvtēŃ Zvi cežj`lž`i thgb wKQy bv wKQy ZvžtMi BwZvnm AvžQ, tm-l žZgb tKtBv `žvš-`vcb Kiže bv wK? GB mž-`vžQ` žgq wbi vč` Rxežbi ež tftž tēwžtq cotj tKgb nq? tKgb nq hw` me tžtožto

tm mvi wU t`k Pžl teovq? evert D`vmcj wMžq th ežžj i tkKo tMžovQžj b, tm bv nq mvi wU t`kžB Zvi Wvj cvj v Qvotq w žj v! wKš` GK_v gžb nžj B Zvi tVvžU g`yl `žwLZ GK wPž žZ nvm džU l žv| everti KLžbv Lvl qv-civi K_v wPšv KižZ nqwb; D`vmcj ži Dēi waKvi mžtB tctqQžj b wēkvj mēvžēŃ tm mžēi dmj t`žK mvi vQžii Lip Pžj l DŃē t`žK thZ| AÄžbi Avi tm mžhvM tBŃŃ tmB me mēvžē GLžbv AvžQ Kx bv, bwiK `Lj nžq tMžQ, ev tēvbi v wēwv-wUwv Kžii w žtqQ, wKsev _vKžj l Kx Ae`vq AvžQ, Kvi ZēyēvžtB AvžQŃ tm Zvi wKQB Rvžb bv, Rvžvi cŃqRbi Abyfe Kžii bv| `xN[©] cēvmRxežbi dj tm cvž`Q nvtZvžZ| Mžgi K_v tm hZB fveK, hZB fvtj vevmžK tmBme tžžj Avm v m v v j x w žbi `žvZ, hZB gMantq _vKK `kke-`Kžkvi wbtq, wKsev hZB žgngv nžq _vKK D`vmcj ži Rj -nvl qv-b`x l AvKv wbtqŃ tm Rvžb l Lvžb wMžq Avi emevm Kiv Zvi cžžj mēē bq| GB kni Zvi AžPbv, AvZwž, Avi tPbv D`vmcj ži wčžj hvl qv mēē bqŃ Zvntj tm Kižēlv wK? GLvžbi wK tm evm Kiže cēvmxi gžZvB? bwiK Ažcžjv Kžii _vKžē mgžq ži mž mēwKQy wK nžq hvl qvi? kvšžK tm Gme K_v tēvSvž wK fvtē? l hLb Nžii wBsg nžq etm _vKv AÄžtK etj ŃŃēvžt ž žK Nžii-Užii Gžmv bv tKbžŃŃ ZLb tm Kx fvtē etj ŃŃŃGB kni wU Avgvi fvtj v v m bv, Awg GLvžKvi tKd bB!

GZw`b ci t`tk wdti Gtm GLvbKvi cwitek-cwiw`wzi mt½ gwbtq wbtZ
 AÄtbi th Amjeav nt`Q kvš+tek fvtjvfvteB Zv ešfZ cvti | tevSv hvq G-I
 th, GB mgq, GLvbKvi gvb| Avi GB t`kuUtK AÄb cÖvcfY tevSvi tPöv
 KitQ| gvtS gvtSB AÄb Awdm t`tk tewtq Gw`K l w`K Ptj hvq, Awbw`
 Nti teovq wKsev wfto hvq eü gvb|li tKvfbv RUJvq, Zvt`i AvPvi-AvPiY
 tevSvi tPöv Kti, Avi eumvq wdti gnv DfERbv wbtq kvšfK tmB me Mí
 tkvbvq| tjvKUVi tPöv l GKvMZv t`tL kvšH LvivcB jvtM| GZ AvMh wbtq
 tm GB gvb| tjtvtK ešfZ PvBtQ, cvitQ bv`i ayGt`i mt½ Zvi `xNqewQobzvi
 Rb`| A_P `vLv, hviv GB Rxeb mntRB ešfZ cvitZv, Zviv tKD ešfZB
 PvBtQ bv| kvš+Rvfb, GB knitii gvb| Kx`f`ei, wbtRt`i wbtq Kx`fqbK
 e`-Zviv, Abt`i wbtq wPšH mgq tKv`vq? niw, kvšH gtb nq, gvb| Avi
 Zvt`i RxebtK ešfZ ntj` cPti mgq e`q Kiv`i Kvi, thgb KitZv Kvqmi N
 Zvi eÜl mncwv, Amæ tgavex Avi mætebvqg GK Zi`Y, mKj`elwqK
 ARtK A`Kvi Kti th`i ay tJLK ntZ tPtqtQ| KvqmiB kvšfK
 wkwltqQj N Kxfvte ZivvZ nq Rxebi w`tk; t`wltqQj N gvb|li Rxeb Kx
 fqvfvte ivRbwZ-clfweZ| AvciZ`wotZ ivRbwZi mt½ mæukfxb GKw
 NUBv| Kxfvte ivRbwZi mt½B mæukfZ, Kvqmi Zv tPvtL AvOj w`tq t`wltq
 w`tZv|`i ayZvB bq, Rxebi hvezxq Aby½B wQtjv Zvi AvMhni welq, dtj me
 wKQy wbtqB Zvi A`wZ wKQy fvebv wQtjv| kvš+tmB me K`vevZP gvtS gvtS
 AÄtbi KvtQ ejtj l GZ AevK ntq hvq th ejvi bq|`yGKevi l Lp
 mij fvteN ÖZug ešfj wKfvte kvšgwy?ÖN wRtAm Kitj kvš+Kvqmti i Mí
 KtiwQj | tmB t`tk Kvqmti i mt½ K`v ejvi Lp kL AÄtbi | wKš`nt`Q-nte
 Kti l i mt½ thvMvthvMUV Avi ntq DVtQ bv etj AvciZZ kvš+ wbtRB
 AÄtK mrvh`i Kivi tPöv KitQ|`i ayK`v ejvB bq, AÄb bv PvBtj l kvš+
 gvtS gvtS ZvtK wbtq tRvi-Rjy Kti evBti tetivq|`i µ-kwb`ywb QvltZ
 AÄb thb LvubKUV nwcqtqB l t| GKUvov KZfY Avi Nti etm`wKtZ fvtjv
 jvtM? kvš+ZvB tetivevi Rb` kuberviUtKB tetQ t bq| mKvtj bv`wlv`v`tmB
 etj, Ptjv evBti t`tk Nti Avm| cÜg w`tk AÄb GKUz fqb tctZvN kvš+
 hw` gvtKØ-UvtKØU NjtZ Pvq, Zvntj B ntqtQ! cÜ`exi metPtq weiw`³Ki RvqMv
 GBme gvtKØ, Zey th l Lvfb thtZ tqtqiv tkb GZ fvtjvevfm! wKš` kvšH

I w`tk Lp GKUv Uvb tbB t`tL tm nud tQto tetPtQ| AÄtK wbtq kvš+
 cÜtgB wltqQj XvKv BDwbfvwmUtZ| GLvfb tm covtkvov KitiQ, GLvfb Zvi
 AÄtK`šZ, G wbtq MeP Lp| AÄb Lp AevK ntqQj N XvKv BDwbfvwmUt
 gtZv GKUv btUwi qm BDwbfvwmUtZ cto kvš+GZ Me`eva Kti tkb? AÄb
 tZv hZ`i RvfbN GLvfb tMjv`uj, gvivcU, Pv`vevR, mšymN Gme tjtMB
 AvtQ! Pvi eQtii tKvmtkl Kti tetivZ tetivZ GKRB Qvti 7/8 eQi
 tjtM hvq| tZv, GB Ae`vq GLvbKvi QvTQvixiv covtkvov KitQ Kxfvte, Avi
 Kitj l Zv wbtq Me`Kivi Kx AvtQN AÄb tftc tctZv bv| tm wbtR GKw
 cÜ`ex-tmiv BDwbfvwmUt QvT N KB, Zvi tZv G wbtq tKvfbv Me`eva tbB!
 Zvntj wK GUV kvšH GKaitbi`fj Zv, th, tm Ab` tKvfbv BDwbfvwmUt t`tLub
 etj GUV wbtqB Zvi hvezxq AvteM, Drmvn, tMšie? wKš` AÄtbi GB aviYv
 e`jvtZ mgq jvtMvb| kvš+B e`tj w`tqtQ| tm ZvtK evievi GLvfb wbtq
 Avtm, Gtm fxlY AvteMcØY ntq cto, Avi l`tk thb K`vq tctq etm| eumvq
 thgb AÄb cÜg GKvB D`vmcti Mí Kti hvqN GLvfb Gtj tZgub kvš+GKvB
 Zvi BDwbfvwmUt Rxebi Mí Kti | l i th tMšie ev Btgvkb Zvi KviY AÄb
 GLb textS| AÄtbi KvtQ D`vmcti i`šZ thgb metPtq wCÜ l`i`ZcYfN
 kvšH KvtQ fwmUt Rxeb tZgbBN GLvfbB tm tittL tMšie Zvi tmvbjx mgq,
 AÄtK`šZ l mæukP`th`šZ l mæukP`Rb` AÄb eivei ZövZ`eva Kti |
 kvš+ AÄtK Mí Kti | Zvt`i Zvi`Y wQtjv Aw`iZvq fiv| BDwbfvwmUt
 fvegz`LpB Ki`Y ntq ctoQj l B mgqN mšym, Pv`vevR, `j evvR Avi nZiv
 G meB ntq ctoQj wBZ`wagwEK e`vci | hw` l Gmtei mt½ hviv RwoZ wQtjv
 Zviv msL`vq LpB bMb`, tgvU 28 nvRvi QvTQvixi gta` Gt`i msL`v 280-l
 nte Kx bv mnt`n; Zviv mevB Avevi BDwbfvwmUt QvT l bqN Zey Gt`i
 AcKtgP`vqvivi enb KitZ ntqtQ mg`-QvTQvixiKb| gvtmi ci gvm
 BDwbfvwmUt eÜ t`tktQ, At`j SbSbwbtZ cKwæúZ ntqtQ GB meR gvqvgq
 K`vævm, Avi Ptj tQ µgvmZ AccPvi | wgvWqv`tjv memgqB AwZiwAZ Kti
 Lei cKvk KtiQ, `yctfji gta` 10/12 ivDÜ`uj wewbgq ntj B cTcwK Kvq
 tj Lv ntqtQ kZ kZ ivDÜi K`v| wQbZvB nt`Q mviv kni Rftob, A_P
 K`vævm l iKg GKUv NUBv NUtj B tmUvtK Ggb iOPO tqtL cwitekB Kiv
 ntZvN thb GB e`vciw GLvfb wBZ`w`bB NtU Ptj tQ| gvb|li Ggb GKw
 aviYv RvfbwQj th, K`vævm gvtbB GKw wexwlv Kv, l Lvfb tKvfbv gvb|li c`fj
 tXvKv mæe bq| A_P GKevi l tKD tftc t`tLubN GLvfb Zvntj mvi vt`tki

Avgiv GKUv eo evm wi Rvf©Kti wbtqUj vg | tZv, evm Qovoi m½ m½ GKUv Avbt` i tXD etq wMtqUj mevi gta`N GZ,tjv eUzGKm½, GZw` tbi Rb`, fvevB hvq bvl GtKevti `faxb mevBN GgbwK `bwb` wPŠ+ t`tkl gß | tZv, evm hLb XvKv Qovtjv ZLbB Avgvt` i Df`wM eUf` i `yRbN Kvqmi I i ZbN Zgj Ki Zvj, `n útj ve Avi D`Qytm gta` w`tq AvbpbwK hvIvi etNvl Yv Kitjv | tQj iv th tLqj ti tLwQj tmUv tevSv tMtjv `yWzB NÈv ci, hLb ct_ GKevi hvIveiwZ Kiv ntjv | liv Gtm Avgvt` i wRtAm Kitjv N0tZviv wK tKD Uqtj tU hme?0N Avgiv tZv j ¾vq jvj | Gi Kg c½N GZw` b GKm½ covtkvbv Kitj I KLtbb I tVwb, wclqU tMvcbxq etj B | wKŠ` liv mnR `rfweK, ej tjv N0tZviv GZ j ¾v cwrQm tKb? GUv tZv Lp `rfweK e`vci |0 mZ`B AþtKi hvlqv `i Kvi wQjv, wKŠ` tKD gL dtU ej tZ cwiQj bvl `yWzB w` tbi gta` Aek` e`vciUv Lp `rfweK ntq tMtjv; t`Lv tMtjv Gevi Avgiv wbtRivB evm _vgvtZ ej wQ ev_i`g tctqtQ etj | tQj iv Aek` VvEv KitZ Qovtjv bvN0` yw` b AvtMl tZv tCu dtj gti tMtj I Aej vt` i gL K_v dUþZv bv, GLb wbtR t`tkB...0

Avgivl Qrovj vg bv, wclqU wbtq gaj GKUv SMovB ntq tMtj v, ej j vgN tZviv tZv GKUv wtkl c0Yxi gtZv thLvfb-tmLvfb cv Ztj `wotq thtZ cwiw, Avgiv tZv Avi I i Kg bB, Avgvt` i gta` j ¾vki g bvgK GKUv gvbwK _Y AvtQ |

Zv tZvt` i I i Kg ntZ bv KitQ tK? tZvivl bv nq cv Ztj `wotq hv, Avgiv GKUvt` wL |

G`vB, Amf`Zv Kiwe bv, V`vs tft0 t`tev |

Aej vt` i gL AvRKvj mŠymt` i gtZv ugwkl tetivq t`LwQN j qY tZv mjeavi bvl ewj, Avgiv bv nq thLvfb tmLvfb `wotq hvB j ¾vki g tbb etj N Zv Avcbv hLb e`vciUv Zwktq Zwktq t`tLb ZLb Avcbvt` i j ¾v hvq tKv_vq? N BZ`w` BZ`w` |

tZv, mwZv tbi tC0Mtq `yw` b hvte ct_, `yw` b K· evRvi, `yw` b P/EMg Avi GKw` b ivOgwUwN GB wQjv ágYmP | wKŠ` t`Lv tMtjv, K· evRvti `yw` b _vKtj cwYgUv wgm KitZ nq, Avi GKw` b tenk _vKtj B tmUv aiv hvq | Avgiv evqvb aij vgN 0cwYgUv bv t`tL Avgiv K· evRvi t`tk hvtev bv, tZviv i`wLb tPA Ki |0 tevSv tMtjvN I t`il tmi KgB B`Qv, K· evRvi mevib fvtjv j wMtQ | I Lvfb Avgiv wQj vg ch0b w-mep t`tk 3/4 wKtj wguvi `ti N AvbwK

kw³ Kwgkbi ti ÷ nvDfR | tmLvfb ch0b wtpi gtZv `n-njv-tbB, gvbtl i wfo tbB, mÜvi ci ciB meKQywbSg-wbR0 ntq hvq | ivtZ Lvl qvi AvM chŠ- Avgiv mevB wgtj Nfi teovB, Zvici evtm Kti knfi wMtq tLqt`tq Gtm ti ÷ nvDfR XwK | ti ÷ nvDfR wZbtU teWi`g, GKUv WqS Avi GKUv nj i`g | wZbtU teWi`gi `fUvB Avgvt` i N gvfb tqtq` i N Rb` tQto t`qv ntqtQ | Aek` `fUv i`tg PritU gvI teWwN wKŠ` ZvtZ wK? `fUv LvU tRvov j wMtq fivfwm Kti mevB wgtj i`tZ tKvfbv AmjeavB ntjv bv Avgvt` i | wKŠ` tQj t` i Ae`v Ki`Y | GKUv gvI teWi`tg bv nq 4/5 Rb` i`tZ cwiN ewK mevB? WBS ev nj i`tg tkvqi e`e`v tbB | wKŠ` ZvtZ I tKvfbv Amjeav ntjv bvl gvfb, livB me e`e`v Kti wbtjv | tKD tmvclq, tKD tclwi Mv`wM Kti ivZ Kvevi Kti w`tjv | Aek` I Lvfb Ng ntZv mvgvB | KviY, clq mviv ivZB Pj g`vib AvCv | tQj iv AþK ivZ chŠ-mKtZ Nfi teovq, cwrto DfV hvq, wKŠ` tqtq` i Rb` Gme wbtla | 0Aþbv RvqMwN KLb Kx ntq hvq ej v tZv hvq bv!0 Avgiv wUwb KwUwN 0tZvt` i fivmev t`tL gtb nt`Q, eUf` i m½ bq, AvstKjt` i m½ teovtZ GtmQ |0 wKŠ` liv wbeRvi gL tmBme wclgvLvfb wUwb i`tbB hvq Avi fivv ti KtWp gtZv ej tZB _vtKN0hv-B ewj m, Aþbv RvqMv, KLb Kx ntq hvq ej v tZv hvq bv, LvgtLv tZv GKUv wi `wbtq jvf wK!0 AZGe Avgvt` i tK nZvk ntq e`vj KwbZ etmB tRvQvbwZ mgf` i jfc` k0 Kti mŠb _vKtZ nq | Aek` tLq tdivi ci c0Zw` bB nj i`tg Avmi Rtg; liv tKvfbv-bv-tKvfbv Avpvtbi AvtqRb KtiB tdtj N Mb, Mí, KweZv, tKŠZK, nwm-VvEvN Gmte `ywzB NÈv mgq Aejxvq tKtU hvq | Zvici Avgvt` i I ci úKg Rwi nqN0Gevi NtgvZ hv, mKvj `kUvi AvtM tZv ivRKb`vt` i NgB fiv0tZ Pvq bvl tfvti DfV dRtii bvgvR come, Avi mKvtj DfV thb bv`wUv ti wW cvB, bBtj ...0 BZ`w` | Avgvt` i GBme etj I iv nuUþZ tetivq |

H wR0b mgy` amKZ tRvQvbwZ nl qvi Rb` cwYgvi c0qvRb tbB, Zvi KtqKw` b AvtM t`tkB gtb nq thb tRvQvvi Xj tbtqtQ | ZeycwYgUv tZv GKUv wtkl NUBvN wtkl Kti mgy` Avi cwYgvi Kw`tkb K-Rb gvbtl i t`Lvi tmŠfW` nq? AZGe I Bw` b wtkj t`tkB Avgiv `we RvbtZ j wMj vgN 0AvrtK mviv ivZ Avgiv wtp KvUtev, tZvt` i K_v wKQþZB i btev bvl 0 wKŠ` I iv Gevi I wbeRvi fite DEi w`tjv N0cwMj ntqum! GZ,tjv WwbvKvUv cix ivZfi evBti evBti Nfi teovt`Q, GB Lei tctq hw` mŠymxv Pj Avtm,

Zvntj tZv Avgv`i tj R Ztj cvj v`bv Qrov tKv`bv Dcvq _vKte bv! Avi hv`
tKv`bv `N`bv NtUB hvq, Zvntj Zvi `vq`wqZj tK tbe i`wb?`N` wKŠ`Gme etj
Avgv`i Avi wbi`-Kiv hvte bv| mevB wgtj etm tmi KgB wmxvŠ-wbtq|
AZGe Avgv`i `we Pj tZB _vKtj v, Avi ti ÷ t`tU etm Qrovj vg tgv`lg A`j
ej jvg`N`0tZviv me fxZi Kvcj`l| Pwj kUv Kvcj`tli m½ teovtZ GtmiQ|
GZ _tj v tRvqv-b-g`wgtj hv` Avgv`i wivcE`v bv-B w`tZ cvi we, Zvntj wbtq
Gwj tKb?`N` wKŠ` Zvici l liv wvweRvi-wb`úp| iay GKRB wJamb tKtU
ej t`jv`N`0tRvqv-b g`Pv tKv`b KvRUvB ev tRvqv-b g`P i g`tZv Ki tQ ej? GB
GZ _tj v WbvKvUv cix cvtk wbtq| tKgb mteva evj K tmtR etm AvtQ t`LuOm
bv!`0 Avgv`i `n-nj vq` l i K_v Pvcv cto tMtv wKB, wKŠ` mgm`vi mgvavb
ntj v bv| GB tRvQbvcweZ ivZ KvUvZ nte Nti etm, mgj` i GZ KvQ Gtm l!
Dn! Avgiv thb Avi fvetZ cvi wQj vg bv| wKŠ` eim`N` cOZw`bB Gtm ti ÷
nvD`Ri KvQ _vtg`N` AvRtK wMtg` wovtj v GtKevti mgj` i KvQ| Avgiv
AevK| Avi Avgv`i we`šq`K Avt`v ewotq w`tq Kvqmi tNvl Yv Ki t`j v`N`

AvRtK tZv` i tK `vaxbZv w`j vg| hv, hvi hv Bt`Q Ki |
gv`b?
gv`b AvRtK Avi Nti tdiv bq, mevB wgtj w`tPB _vKtev, i wR?
Avgiv i wZg`tZv `ä ntq tMj vg`N` GB wmxvŠ-liv Avevi KLB wbtj v?
ZviciB GKUv útj v DVtj v Avb`i, Avi ZviciB ksKvi wdmwdm`N` GB
miz`B hv` tKv`bv wec` nq?

I liv Gevi wJamb KvUvZ Qrovj v bv`N` Gn, exi bvi xiv t`wL fq tctqt`Qb!
GZ`Y fti th Avgv`i Mj vMwj Kiv ntj v, ewj GLb Avcbv`i mwm tMtv v
tKv`vq?

GB dvRj wq Kwim bv| ej bv, hv` Avevi wec`-wLc` nq, Zvntj? Zvi
tPtq eis Pj wctiB hvB|

Avti bv| me e`v`v Kti ti tLuQ bv?
e`v`v? e`v`v gv`b?

gv`b Rv`v tMtv, I t`i KtqKRb AvRtK _v`vq wMtg` Rwb`q GtmtQ;
Zvici l mveartbi gvi tbB t`f`te `vbxq t`jvKRb`K wRt`Am Kti tQ`N` ivtZ
tg`tqiv teti v`j tKv`bv wec`-wLc` i m`v`ebv AvtQ Kx bv! Zvivi Avk`m w`tqtQ|
tKv`bv Sv`tgj v ntj Zv` i tK WwKtZ etj tQ| G _tj v I liv Kti tQ Avgv`i Zi d
t`tK `we l Vvi AvtMB, wKŠ` mvi cOBR t`te etj j`wKtq ti tLuQj | i`tb Avgiv

Dj`m tdtU coj vg, evm t`tK tbtgB KtqKRb tMtv `vbxq tRtj cvovq,
tj vKRb`K tWtK ej t`j v`N`0Avgiv wKŠ` mvi vVZ evBti _vKtev|`0

0Av`Qv e`v`v _v`Kb, tKv`bv Am`vav bvB, Avgiv tLqvj ivL`tev|`0

tmB ivZ| Agb GKwU ivZ Avgv`i Kv`iv Rv`tB Avi GKwUevi l Avmte
bv| cv`v`v `_-`_ tRvQbvq t`f`m hv l qv mgj` a`mKZ, D`vi -D`vmb-i-nm`gq
mgj` a`v AvKvK Avgv`i tK GtKevti wfbegv`b| cvi YZ Kti wQj | mvi vVZ
Avgiv Nti teovj vg; KLt`v `j t`ta, KLt`v M`tc M`tc f`vM ntq; KLt`v Mvb
tMtg, Mí Kti, KLt`v P`cPvc| w`l Y`vD`vmbZvq tQ`q tMtv mg`-c`KwZ hLb
Avgv`i Kvqmi GtKi ci GK KwZv Avev`E Kti tKv`vZ j vMtv, Avi mj fx
Mvb tMtg tKv`v`j v GtKi ci GK| Avgv`i ZLb gtb n`wQj`N` cv`extZ Avi
wKQB miz` bq, GKgv` GB vekj -D`vmb-w`l Y`vM`v`i mgj` a`v AvKvK Qrov|
wbtRt` i tK gtb n`wQj` c`KwZiB mš`b| XvKvq wcti Avgv`i tK Avevi tmB Pvi
t`qvj tNiv ex Nti AvUKv cotZ nte, `y`v b cti vekje`v`j tqi tkl cix`vq
emtZ nte, Avi Zvici Avgv`i Rb` A`tc`v Ki tQ wfb`v`Kv`bv GK Rv`b, GB
GZ KvQ`i eU`ivl w`wQbentq hvte, `ti mti hvte Rv`tbi Avb`v`w`v`btg`N`
Avgv`i Zv gtbB wQ`j v bv| KZ K_v ntj v Avgv`i, KZ Mvb, KZ AvteMgq
gnZ` tkl ivtZi w`tK K_v ej tZ ej tZ wZv tZv tKt`B t`j t`j v, ej t`j v`N`

Gi AvtMI Awg gv-e`v`v m`v`_ GLv`b GtmiQ, nqtZv f`v`l`tZ Avevi l
Avmv nte`N` GKv A`ev `v`gxi m½| wKŠ` tKv`bw`b tKD Avgv`K Ggb Kti
`vaxbZv t`qvb, t`te bv| Avgv`i Rv`tB Avt`v At`bK cv`v`v`i ivZ Avmte,
wKŠ` Ggb Avi GKwU ivZ l Avmte bv| AvRtK tZv` i KvQ t`tK hv t`j v`v`N`
tKv`bw`b Zv cv`tev bv tKv`v`l, etov KZÁ ntq _vKtev ti mvi v Rv`b|

I i K_v i`tb, Kv`v`v` tL, Avgv`i l`N` gv`b t`gtq` i`N` tPvL w`f`R DVtj v,
I thb Avgv`i mevi gtb`i K_vwU`B etj w`tj v; Avi `ä ntq etm iBtj v
tQ`j v| I liv m`v`v`Z Avgv`i KvQ t`tK Ggb AvteM`c`v`y cOZw`v`q Avkv
Kti w`b| tMj ntq etm wQj vg Avgiv, t`f`v`i i D`vmb kxZj evZv`m nVrB thb
mevB etov t`w`k P`cPvc ntq tMtv| Zvici nVrB Kvqmi Avevi Avev`E i`i`
Kti t`v`N` Awg tZv`v` iB t`j v`K; GUV tkl ntj Avt`i KUV`N` 0AvR AZw`Bi cv`tk
w`v`tqi w`l Y`v`i`gv`tj tK tZv`tj A`v`i Kv`tj v Avm`ter bO| I i Avev`E tkl ntZ
bv ntZB mj fx i`i` Kti v Mvb`N` 0Avgvi hv`v`i t`j v`q w`OyW`v`K, t`f`v`i i Avt`j v
t`g`v`i d`v`K d`v`K|`0 GKmgq t`Lv tMtv mevi tPvLB t`f`Rv, mevi g`t`LB A`v`v`v`
w`l Y`v`v, thb tKv`bv GK Atj w`KK hv`j Kw`v`tZ 50 Rb Zi`Y-Zi`Yxi Abf`v`Zi

RMr wgtj wgtk GK ntq tMtQ| thb tKD Avi Avj v`v bq, mevi wK GKB iKg
AbfwiZ, GKB Avb`, GKB Kó| H mZw`tb Avgiv ci`úitK Ggbfite
wPtbwQj vg, GZ KvQvKwQ Pjt GtmwQj vg th, Gi AvtM Oq eQitl tmUv nqub|
thw`b XvKvq wdljvg, evm Gtm _vgtjv K`vúvfm; Zvi GKUz AvtM t`tKB
we`vtqi mj evRtQ, Liv`j tetta MvBtQÑÓKwcd nvdRi tmB AvCvUv AvR
Avi tB ÕÑ MvB tZv MvBtQ bv, thb Kur`tQ Liv| evm _vgtZ t`Lv tMtjvÑ
miz` mevB Kur`tQ| Gevi Avi bxite bq, eis cKvfk`BÑ GtK AcitK Rwoq
atj nvdgvd Kti Kur`tQ, thb IB w`bB tkl t`Lv nt`Q| Avmtj Ggb wbio
Kti ci`úitK Abfve Kivi mthvM tZv nqub KLtbv, hw`l GKmt½ ctowQ Q-
eQi Ñ ZeyGB knii RiUj Zvq Avpvs-Avgiv eStZB cwiwbÑ Avgv`i eUiv
cKZct¶| tKgb, Avi Avgiv KZUv fvtjvevm ci`úitK| tmB mthvM Gtb
w`tqwj GB ágY| ZvB Ggb Kvbw, GZ Kó|Ó

kvšwi GB Mí`itb AAb Lp Cl¶teva KtiwQj | Zvi RxeTB Ggb tKvfbv
gaj`šZ tbB| Zvi hv wKQyH D`vmcj wñti| tmLvTB gv ever tevbiwÑ wKš`
eUzZvi fvtM` tRvtUwb| AšZ Ggb cMvp eUz;tZv tm Kí bvB KtZ cvti bv|
GKuU gvI Mvfb mevB tKt` DVte, GKuU KweZvi csw³ mevBtK welyeKti
t`teÑ Ggb Mfxi eUz; Ggb Mfxi AbfwiZ ci`úiti Rb`Ñ tm fvetZB cvti
bv| Ggb m`útK¶ tKvfbv Zj bv nq bv| AtPbv KtqKuU tQjtgtq nVv Kti
ci`úiti i GZ KvTQ Gtm ctó H eUz;bvGK A`wZ m`útK¶ Rb`Ñ AAb I iKg
GKuU m`útK¶ Rb` efor ZpVZ¶teva Kti| tbB, GB knii GKRB eUti tbB
Zvi, hvi mt½ wKQvUv`šZ fvMvfwM Kti tbqv hvq|

AÄtbi Dcvq tbB, ZvtK ZvB GKv GKv NtiB efm _vKtZ nq| hw`l tm KLtbv
KLtbv Awdm t`tK tewtq, evmvq bv wdti RbivY` wgtk hvevi tPov Kti, wKš`
tmUw wK ntq l`tv bv| GB gvbl`tjvtK Zvi AtPbv jvtMÑ Gt`i AvteM,
AbfwiZ, Rxebhvctbi aib, K_vevZ¶, AvPvi-AvPiY wKQß thb Zvi tPbv bq|
Avi GB kniÑ A`wZ Avi ctq Amæ Aw`Z;wbq tPtc efm Zvi e¶Ki lci|
GUv tKvfbv kni ntjv? tKvfbv cwi Kí bv tbB, tKvfbv mj`i-mjw`š fvebv tbB
Kvfbv gta` GB kni wbtq| th hvi Bt`Q gtZv e`envi KtQ GtK| tKDB
XvKvK fvtjvevm bvÑ XvKv thb GK tek`v, hvK tKej e`envi Kiv Pjt|
mivt`k t`tK GLvTB Avmv gvbl`tjv nt`Q Gi Lt`i, Avi GLvTB hviv
RvqUvgi gwj K, Zviv ntjv cwZZj tqi gwm`i gtZvÑ IB c¶RUKi mteP
e`envi KtiB Ovotē| Avi ZvB, wekvj wekvj me Avewj Kv weivgnxb gv_v Ztj
`wotq hv`QÑ ckwcmk`¶Uv Aewj Kvi gvSLvTB tKvfbv duKv RvqMv OvovB,
Kvi Y, tKD GZUKzOvo w`tZ i wR bq| Gfite Pj tZ`vKtj GKw`b GB knii
gvbl`tjv wtkjrm tbevi mthvM cvte bv, numdum KitZ KitZ gti hvte| tm
tftē cvqvb, GKuU t`tki ivRavb knii GiKg Acwi Kir Z KvRjvc Pjt
wKfite? GtKi ci GK Aewj Kv`Zwi nt`QÑ wKš` Gi ewm`vt`i Rb` cwi-
Mvm-we`jr BZ`w` bvMwi K mjeaw`i e`ev wK Kiv nt`Q? G iKg GtKKUv
wev`-s-G hZ`tjv gvbl` evm KtiÑ Zvt`i gajv tdjvi Rb` Avjv`v Kti GKUv
Wv=weTbi e`ev Kiv`i Kvi, Zv wK Kiv nt`Q? bv, nt`Q bv, ZvB tZv iv`AvtU
tbsiv AveRvvi QovOwÑ ctiv kniUvB thb GK fvMvto cwiYZ ntqtQ|
mptvR e`evl tZv gtb nq tftQ ctotQ, gvbl` evotQÑ Zvt`i gj g¶ Z`vM
Kiv tZv Avi t`tg tbB, tm`tjv tCvviw`j cvm Kivi e`ev bv KtiB GBme
Aewj Kv wbg¶Yi AbgwZ mské- KZc¶| wKfite t`q? iay wK ZvB? gvbl`
evotQ, hvbevb evotQÑ iv`AvU tZv Avi evotQ bv, evovev RvqMv-B ev
tKv_vq? Pviw`tK tKej G`vcvU¶gU Avi gvtKθ| dj hv nevi ZvB ntqtQÑ iv`-
vq`¶mn hvBRU| Av`Ov, GZ th A`vcvU¶gU Avi gvtKθ Mto DvtQ,
A`vcvU¶gU`tjv t`vi tm wepμ nt`Q, gvtKθ`tjv tek mi Mig`_tK ctq
mivveQi BÑ gvbl` GZ UvKv tctjv tKv_vq? GZ A`vcvU¶gU wepμ nq wKfite?
GZ`tjv gvtKθ Pjt wKfite? AAb NjtZ NjtZ Gw`K l w`K Pjt hvq, GKevi
t`Ljt v gMevRvi tgvo t`tK gwj evM tgvo chS-Avar wKtj wgtv`i i gta` AvUv
gvtKθÑ Avtív`yGKuV nt`Q| tm nZevK ntq wMtqwj | GUv tKvfbv ck Gj vKv

bq, wZvšB ga'weÉt` i emevm GLvfb, GZ,tjv gvtKØ Zvntj Pjtj wKfvte?
kni RfoB GB GKB wPÍ | gvtKØ Avi gvtKØ | Zvi wntme tgjtj bv wKQfZB |
GB knñi i PwiÍ tm eštZ cvti bv | G wK GK PwiÍnx knñi cwíYZ ntjv?
Averi `vfv, GKw`tk AAvij Kv, tmwWqvg ewiZ, gvtKØ Avi AvtiKw`tk
dUcvfZ wQbgj gvbfl i wfo, tmLvfbB Zv` i aťjvi msmvi | G,tjv wK Kvti v
tPvL cto bv? bwk t`tL t`tL mtq tMtQ? tKgb wboweRvi, wv`un, wbiwm³;
wbftK wbtq e`-mevB | thb RxebUv wbtq eC Svťj vq cto tMtQ Zviv, wK
t`tK wK Ki te tftē cvt`Q bv, GLvfb mĵ tbB tZv l Lvfb PjtjvN tftē GLvfb
l Lvfb t`šovt`Q, wKš mĵ Avi cvl qv hv`Q bv | G i Kg nevi K_v wQťj v bwkN
GB th mevB wbtRtK wbtq e`-ntq ctoťQ, GB th mĵ bvgK Aaiv wRwbmU
Rb` mevB AU ntq t`šovt`QÑ Ggb wK nevi K_v wQťj v? Avmťj Kx th nevi
K_v wQťj v, Avi Kx th wQťj v bv, AAb ZvB tZv Rvfb bv | GB t`kwU m`vebvi
K_v tm KLtvb tftē t`Lvi mĵhwm cvqubN t`kUv tZv tPbvB ntjv bv Zvi |
GKwU t`ktK ZLbB m`vebvgq ejv hvq hLb Zvi Awaevmxt` i gta`_vťK Aš-
wbfhZ cŃYkw³ | eveli K_v gtb cotjv AĀtbi | t`tki `yRvq wZwb tkl
Rxeb tek LwbKUv nZvk ntq ctoťQťj bN wtkl Kti m`šj Z cŃPovi e`ťj
gvbfl i gta` wbtRtK wbtq e`-ntq covi wKvi t`tL (niv, wZwb GUvťK
ŃwKviŃ-B ejtZb) wZwb Kó tctZb Lp | wKš Zvici l tkl chš-wZwb
Avkvev`xB wQťj b | GB Avkvev` i tcoťb Lp fvtjv tKvfbv hŃ³ wQťj v bv Zvi,
ZeywZwb `cet` LtZbN GB RwiZ GKw`b Averi Nĵi `wvte | wZwb BwZvntmi
wbqtgi K_v ejtZb | ejtZb, GKwU RwiZ wPi Kvj GKBi Kgfvte PjtZ cvti
bv | nq ZvťK DťV `wvťZ nq, bBťj aŃsm ntq thťZ nq | evOwji i nvRvi
eQťi i BwZvnm tKejB wbcwmoZ l wbfhZZ nevi BwZvnm | wKš GZ cjtjv
GKwU RwiZi Rb` th Avjv`v tKvfbv ivó wQťj v bvN GUvB wQťj v GB RwiZi
m`vebv l wKvťki ct` metPťq etov evav | gŃ³ hťx i gvaťg AwRZ GKwU
`vaxb ivó GB evavťK AcwviY KtiťQ | eveli gťZÑ fvlv Avťv`vj b evOwji
RwiZi `xN`BwZvntm cġg `i`ZcY`Ńl `ewkó`cY`Umb` ctqU | H cġg evOwji
tKvťbvi Kg ivR`bwZK `ťj i Zrci Zv OvovB Zxe` l `ZúZ`mťPZbZvi cwíPq
w`ťqWj | Avi ZviB avievwmKZvq gŃ³ hťx i gvaťg wbtRt` i Rb` GKwU `Zšj
ivťó Af`q m`ē ntqťQ | GB RwiZi `xN`BwZvntm Gi AvťM GZ `i`ZcY`
NUbv Avi NťUvb | GKwU ivťó Rb`, GKwU gvbweK-ťkvl YgŃ³-mvťg i mgvťRi
Rb` GKwU mgMŃRwiZi GKmť½ tRťM l Wi gta` th Adiš-cŃYkw³ i cwíPq

cvlqv hvqN evel Zvi cŃZ Lp Av`vkxj wQťj b | `vaxbZvi ci t`tKB
ivóŃgZv eivei fj gvbfl i nvtZ Pjtj hv l qvi dtj RwiZ GKwU mvgwqK `yRvq
cwZZ ntqťQÑ GK_v wK, wKš GUv wPi `vqx ntZ cvti bv; GB RwiZB GKw`b
wbftR` i gŃ³ i Rb` tRťM DVteN GB wekŃm wbtqB evel Pjtj thťZ tctiťQb,
tmUv Zvi tmšfwm`B ejtZ nteN AAb fvetj v |

tmB tQvUtej vq AAb textSvb, wKš GLb eštZ cvti N eveli gta` wQťj v
GKwU mgvRZwšK ivťó i `cŃ ŃAvgviŃ etj wKQy_vKte bv, meB ŃAvgrt` iŃ ntq
hvte GB wPšv`ťZv Avmťj mgvRZťšjB wPšv` `v`v nqťZv AťZv cwí`wi fvtē
ivóKwvťgvi K_v fvetZb bv, GKwU `vaxb ivó cvl qv chš-wQťj v Zvi `ťcē
mvgvov, wKš evel AvtiKUv GwMťq wMťq GKwU mĵbw`Ń ivóKvVvťgvi K_v
tftēwQťj b | miv cw_extZ mgvRZwšK ivó,tj vi cZb i i`n l qvi AvťMB wZwb
gviv tMtQb, GLtvb hw` wZwb tetP_vKťZb Zvntj wK GKB `cet` LtZb? tK
Rvfb! AvrtKi GB Ae`v t`tL eveli fvebv l `ťcē mg`šb AAb tKvfbv
Dcv`vbB LpR cvq bv | Av`Qv, gvbfl bv nq bv-B fvetj v m`šj Z AvťqvRťbi
K_vN wKš wbtRi K_v tftēl tZv tm GKUzD`vmb ntZ cvti! gvbfl Rvfb bv,
D`vmbZv ZvťK KZUv mŃ i Kti tZvťj! GKUzD`vmbZv, GKUz Mfxi welyZv
gvbfl tK `vkŃB Kti ZjťZ cvti | wely-Avkq, mnvq-m`wŃĒ, UvKv-cqmv,
cŃZŃv-mvdj` Gme wbtq GZ e`-Zv gvbfl i, GZ DrKÉv, GZ fvebv, GZ
úťj w, GZ cŃZťhwmZvN th, wbtRi Aw`ťZi A`Ńl Dťl k` wbtq fivevi mgq
Zvi GťKevťB tbB | wK nq, G,tjv t`tK GKUz tPvL wclwťq wbtq, GKULwb
D`vmb ntq GB wkvj AvKvťki w`ťK Zwkťq_vKťj? GKUz welyentq GB
Am`ē mŃ i ewŃcvZ t`Lťj? GB AvKvk tftŃ cov tRvŃvq Mv Wĵetq gvbfl
ntq RbVťZ cvivi Rb` KZÁZvq-w`šq-wecbZvq tPvL wfwRťq Zjťj? gvbfl
Rvfb bv, Zvi Pvi cvťKB AvťQ mĵ l Avb` l w`šq l inm`ggZvi bvbv
DcKiY, GKUz tKej tPvL tgťj tmme t`tL wbtZ nq | wely-m`wŃĒ, mvdj`
BZ`w` i DrcvťZ gvbfl GgbB AU ntq_vťK th, H tPvL tgj evi AeKvKUKz
Avi cvq bv | wKsev, nqťZvN nqťZv tKb, wŃŃqBÑ tKD tKD AvťQ Ggb,
Rxeb l cw_ext i nm`ggZvq th gŃ³ ntq AvťQ; wKš Zv` i mť½ AĀtbi t`Lv
nq bv |

kvšv`thgb l i tj LK eUz Kvqmvti i K_v etj N Zv` i mncvť` i gta`
tm-B metPťq tgavex wQťj v | GmGmm, GBPGmm `ŃUvťZB tewW`÷`vŃ Kiv
ŃvN wekŃe`vťq Gťm e`ťj tMtj v | covťkvbq tZgb gb tbB, tKej Nĵi

teovq, AvR XvKv AvtQ tZv Kvj PÆMŋg, coi ewi kvj Kx KuoqvN GBiKg|
gvtS gvtS Kvm Kitzv etU, Zv-I `vqmiv tMtQi | AvZgvIvq tgavex etj
cixŋvi AvtM AvtM gvmLvtk covtkvbr KtiB DZti thZ| ZvtK wbtq meiv B
Lp tKSZnj wQtjv| eUyevUex`i cŋkæ gŋL tm bmk ejtZvNŌAwg tZv
K`wi qvti i K_v fwe bv, RweKv GKUv RŋUB hvteN tmRb`B tZv cixŋv-Uwi ŋv
w`tq cvk-Uvk KiwQ | I Uv Avgvi tKvtbv j ŋ`B bq | Awg tKej mviRxeb ati
wj tL thtZ PvB | KtqKUv fvjv Mí, KtqKUv Dcb`vm Avi wKQy KueZv | GB
Avgvi GKgvI Pvl qvN Avi GRb` BDwbFvwmŋi dv÷`Kvm dv÷`ŋl qvi tKvtbv
`i KviB tbB | ō kvšv etj N | GKUv tPóv KitzB dv÷`Kvm dv÷`CwRkbUv
tcZv, tPóv bv KtiB N D`vmb, tevtŋvqvb Rxebhvcb Kti | tZv I dv÷`Kvm
tcZvQj | cWRkbUv tcZv wNŋ BDwbFvwmŋiZ XŋK thtZ cvi tZvN Zv Gme
wbtq hvi gv_v e_v tbB ZvtK tK tevSvte? cvk Kti GKUv `wbK cwI Kvq
PvKwi tcZv I, ZvB wbtqB Lp mšó AvtQ | Lp Kg tj tL Kvqmvi, wKŠ kvšvi
`p wekŋmN Kvqmvi GKw`b eo tj LK nteB | AÄb Aek` I i tKvtbv tj Lv
ctowb, I i GLtŋv tKvtbv eB tetivqwbN Zte kvšvi wePvi-weŋePvivi I ci Zvi
kxv AvtQ | weŋi ci kvšv ZvtK evsj vt`tki wKQytj LtKi eB cwotqQj | GB
tj LKt`i i m½ Zvi tZgb cwI PqB wQtj v bv, wekŋmwtZ`i weL`vZ-AL`vZ AtbK
tj LKt`KB tm gtbvthvM w`tq ctotQ, wKŠ G t`tki tj LKt`i cov ntq
I tVwbN I B weŋ`k-weŋfŋq Zv`i `y cŋc`Zvi KvitYB | wKŠ kvšvi cŋt` i
tj LKt`i cotZ wMtq Zvi gtb ntqtŌN Giiv tKvtbv AstkB wekŋmwtZ`i
„i“ZpY`tj LKt`i tPtq Kg kw³gvb bb | tZv, Kvqmvi eo tj LK nte Kx bv
AÄb Zv Rvrb bv; tmUv Zvi KvtQ tZgb „i“ZpY`bq | wKŠ Zvi Lp Bt`Q nqN
GKw`b wMtq Kvqmvi i m½ Avj vc Kti AvmtZ | GKwU tgavex tŌtj Kxfvte
cvi tj v Ggb Ae jx vq me tŌto w`tZ, tKvb we l qwU ZvtK Ggb D`vmb-weevMx
Kti Zj tj v! L`vZ bq, `elwqK mvdj` bq, A_`m`ú` bq, tm tKej PvBtj v
wj tL thtZ, tKej fvjv wKQymwŋ KitzN tKv_vq tcZv I GB mwŋi tŌŌYv?

AÄb gvtS gvtS kvšvK etj N tZvgvi eUx`i AvmtZ etj v bv tKb?

wKŠ I iv th tK tKv_vq Ōwotq wŌwŋq AvtQ kvšv-wbŋRl wK Rvrb bv |
evUex`i weŋ ntq tMtŌN I t`i m½ ZeythvMvthvM AvtQ, wKŠ eUiv th tK
tKv_vq! cvk Kti AtbŋKB evBti Pj tMtQ, hviv t`tk wQtj v Zvivl PvKwi -
evKwi RŋUŋtq tKD ev XvKv tŌtŋŌN tKD XvKvqB gvne`-t I B th K`wi qvi !

Rxeb mvdj` tctZ nte, DŋtZ DVtZ nte | KZ DŋtZ? tKD Rvrb bv, Zey
I UvB j ŋ` | Gme i tb AÄb etj N

Zvtj Kvqmvi tKB AvmtZ etj v bv!

Av`Qv etj v | I tZv Kvtiv evmq hvq bv etj `i tVwQ, Zeyetj t`Ltev |

AÄtbi avi Yv Kvqmvi i Rb` kvšvi GKUv tKvgj AbfŋZ AvtQ | tmUvK
wK tŌŋ ej v hvte? AÄb GKevi wRtAm Kti wQj N Zvg KLtŋv tŌŋ ctowb?

bv |

tKb?

tKb Avevi! tŌŋ cotZB nte, Ggb tKvtbv K_v AvtQ bmk?

wKŠ covUvB tZv `ŋfweK |

Zv `ŋfweK, wKŠ Avgvi tmUv ntq I tVwb |

KvDŋK fvjv I j vtMwb?

Zv tj tMtQ nqtZv |

nqtZv? nqtZv tKb?

niiv, tj tMwQj |

tj tMwQj? KvŋK?

Zv tZvgŋK ej v hvte bv | Zvg G wbtq Avevi AvgŋK ŋ`vcvte | ō

Avnv, etj vB bv |

kvšv `úó Kti wKŌz etj vb, wKŠ K_vq K_vq Kvqmvi i cŋ½B Ztj wQj |

AÄbI wXj QpŋZ Qvŋwb N

Zv Kvqmvi i m½ I tZv tZvgvi tŌŋ ntZ cvi tZv!

bv, cvi tZv bv |

tKb?

tŌŋi Rb` AtbK_vjv kZ`ciY Kitz nq, wKŠ I tZv tKvtbv kZ`ciY

Kivi gvbj bq |

kZ` wKtmi kZ`

Avnv, Zvg thb tevtSvbr wKŌj |

niiv, AÄb etSvŋj | kZ`ciY Kitz nte | wK kZ` bv, tZvgŋK GKUv

fvjv PvKwi Kitz nte, tZvgvi D`4j fivel`r_vKtZ nte, tmvmvBwŋtZ tZvgvi
tŌŋvi ÷`vUv_vKtZ nteN thb cwI Pq w`tZ Me`teva Kiv hvq, DŋtZ I Vvi
gvbwmKZv I tPóv_vKtZ nte | tj LKt`i tKvtbv fivel`r AvtQ bmk? GB
K`wi qvi mŋPZb hŋM tj LKiv nt`Q metPtq wKŌ, Ac`v_` AŋhM`N Kvi Y

Zviv fveZB D`vmb| Gt`i fvtjv jvMtZ cvti N` wKŠ`tcđ? Dū, I Uv Zvi Rb` bq, meq tZv bqB| Gt`i m½ msmvi Kiv Pj b| c_w`exi meivB AvBtWwUw AvtQñ tKiwb t`tK Avgjv, tmcvB t`tK tRbvij, w`fK t`tK e`emvqñ tKej tbB tj LKt`i! tj LKN` GUv tKvfbv AvBtWwUw ntjv? Avcb wK Ktib? wj wL` i`tbB tZv a` Kp`K hvq| tj Lv Avevi tKvfbv KvR ntjv? AZGe, Kvqmi Zng fvtjvj vMvi gvbl ntq v`Kv, tčgk ntZ Gtmv bv, v`gx tZv bqB| Avn, eC` wntme meivB| Rxejb GZUkz Qvo w`tZ i`wR bq tKD| GgbwK kvšH bq|

Zv kvšH Avi t`vl wK? mgvRUvB th Ggb, Ab`i Kg wKQy fivevi AeKvk tKv`vq?

bn, fvtjv jvMtQ bv, G kni i tKvfbv wKQB fvtjv jvMtQ bv AĀtbi | GZme mġg` AĀwġ Kiv Mto DġVtQ, A_P Zvi gtb nt`Qñ meiwKQyftfQ cotQ; thb ducv GKwU KwVtgv` wotq AvtQñ tFZti mve` ej tZ wKQy tbB| meiwKQj tFZti tm` fġtq hvevi Qvc t`LġZ cvt`Q| Avi GB` fġqōz kni EavRtġm QġU AvmġQ gvbl N` t`tki bvbv cōš`-t`tK| RweKvi mUvfb, tetP`_vKvi Dcvq LġtZ, mvdj` I cġZōv jvfti tgvtnN` Avi cwiYZ nt`Q GtKkU Ro c`v`_ġ Gt`i tPrtLgġL tKej B Eaġkġm t`šovtvi wPý, nZvkv I`_pōš`-vi Qvq; GKRb gvbl Ab`Rb t`tK mēuY`ew`Qbġ AĀb tmlv fvtjv fite tUi tctqQj Zvi GK cġZtekr gviv tMġj | tmSRb`ekZ tm`MtqQj tmlvfb, Ges AevK we`štq Awe`vi KtiwQj N` tm Qrov Avi tKvfbv cġZtekrB Avtmwb| Avmv-hvl qvi cġ` hv`i gġ t`LġZ t`LġZ tek LwbKuv tPbvB ntq tMtQñ Zv`i KvDġKB tm` tLġZ tctjv bv I Lvfb| GgwbZi cġZtekr`i m½ cvi`_ūwġ K tKvfbv mēuK`tbB| GKB weġi s-Gi`_fUv Zjvi ev cvkvcwK`_fUv A`vcvUġgġUi tjvKRtbi gġa` tKvfbv Avjvc-cwiPq tbB| tKD tKvfbv tKŠZnj I t`Lvq bv cġZtekr mēuġ| mēEZ Zv f`Zv-wei`x e`vcvi etj gtb Kiv nq| ZvB etj gġZi emotZi tKD Avmte bv! A`mġ! tm-I wMtq tek weeZKi Ae`vq ctowQj | tKD tKD Zvi cwiPq wRtġm Kġj Avi tm wbtRtK cġZtekr wntmte cwiPq w`tj Zviv thb tek AevKB ntqQj | thb, GgbwU tZv nevi K_v bq| Avi tKD Avtmwb, Dwb Gtjb tKb? mZ`, fwi A`mġ tj tMwQj AĀtbi |

GLvfb cġZ`KwU mvgwRK AvtqvRb-Abpwb nt`Q wKB, wKŠ` tm`_tjv cġZtekr`i ev` w`tq, tKej mswkġ`i AvZng`-Rb wbtq| GB kni mēEZ

cġZtekr`_vKtZ tbB| A_P D`vmcġi cġZtekriv wKuvZntqi gġZvB AvcbRb| GtK Acti i mġL`-ġtL, Avb`-te`bvq, tktK-D`Qym-AvtqvRtb webv AvgšfYB GwMtq Avtm| eveli K_v gtb cotjv AĀtbi | B`wbs Zvi gtb nt`Q, t`ktK wPbtZ ntj Mġg thġZ nteN` eveli GB Dcġ wāUv mwK| XvKvK t`tL wōQb evsj v`ktK tPbv hvte bv! wōQb miv t`tki wPġ GKBi Kg bq! XvKv tZv fj fite Mto I Wv kni | miv v`k t`tK QġU GtmġQ gvbl GB kni | Zv, wK PvB GLvfb? PvKwi, e`emv, cġZōv, mvdj` | Avi? Avi DVtZ PvB DPtZ, AġbK DPtZ, GZ DPtZ thb mevBtK tPvL Zġj Zmwktq t`LġZ nq, AvOj Zġj ej tZ nqñ I B` th AgK,`_vLv KZ I cġi DġVtQ; thb GBme AcMĒ AcKó gġ`gvbl`_tjvi avtQvqi evBti`_vKv hvq| Zv, AġZv I cġi DVtZ tMġj tZv tZvgvK fvtjv gvbl i gġZv`_vKtj Pj te bv| Zvntj wK KġtZ nte? tZvgivB gġZv hviv wmo tetq I cġi DVtZ Ptt`Qñ mgq mġhM eġS Zv`i j`vs gġiv| GLvfb tKD tZvgvi mnthwM bq, mevB tZvgvi cġZthwM N` GB K_wU gtb tġL Pj te; GLvfb tKvfbv tġqvi wWġ sm-Gi mġhM tbB, meB dvDj tMġj AZGe j`vs tġti tġtj w`tq cġZthwM KgvI, c`_I cwi`vi Ki | gbUv th tKg bKg b Kti! Avti`_t, GBme ga`weġmj f mġvZmġtZ AvteM Qvtoñ j`vs bv gġtj c`_cwi`vi nte wKfite? Avi Lei`vi, j`vs tġti Avevi tCQtb wġti t`LġZ thI bv th, tjvKvvi wK ntjvñ Vvs fġOġjv, gv_v dvUġjv, bwK gġiB tMġj! tMġj tMġQ, AġhM` etj B wġtK`_vKtZ cvtiwb| AZGe Zng ggēxov t`tK Aeġjv qv gġ`_vKtZ cvtiv| thw`Zvi etj B Zng GwMtq hv`Qv, GtMtZ wMtq GKUz-Avalz j`vs gġtZ nt`Q, Kbġ gġtZ nt`Q, av`v w`tZ nt`Q; tCQb t`tK tZvgvi ga`weĒ gv-evev-wKġK-eB-cġ`K-ġj`-Kġj R-wekġe`_vj q t`tK wktL Avmv gġ`teva bvgK dvj ZvRwomUv tZvgvK tUtb aivi tPōv KġtQ etj I w`tK bv ZmwktqB tZvgvK gġS gġS wCQ-j_w`_gġtZ nt`Qñ ZvZ Avevi tZvgivB tġtj Avmv`Rbiv AvNvZ cvt`Q| cvK, Zng tZv Avi t`LġQv bv! GmeB KġtZ nq, bġtj I Vv hvq bv| AZGe, M`vġvñ gġ`teva M`vġjv, mrvbfwZ M`vġjv, wKġv`_xġv-i`wP-Av`k`me M`vġjv | iBġjv tKej I cġi I Wi Rb` cġQvRbxq KUtKŠkj | tKD iBġjv bv Avi AvcbRb`-Rb ntq, mnthwM ntqñ mevB nq cġZthwM, bv nq GwMtq hvevi cġ`_evawecwĒ, hv`i tK th-tKvfbv gġj`_tSto tġj tZB nte| gvbwK mēuġK P`PP`Avi iBġjv bv| wKQB iBġjv bv Avmġj | gvbl ew`_ntjv wbtRiB mġ KviwMti | hLb wġti ZvKvevi di mr cvl qv tMġjv, t`Lġjvñ LvġgvLvB tm GZ I cġi DġVtQñ tKD tZv tbB Pvi cvtk, gv-evev-

fivB-tevb-AvZmq-`Rb-`x-cyl-Kb-v-cwi Rb-eUzi fivKv-¶x tKD tB| tm
wbtm½ nq tMtj v, wevObentq tMtj v| GB tZv kúti gvb| | tKD I iKg lcti
Dtv tMtQ, tKD DVtZ `i` Kti tQ, tKD DVtZ Pvb tQñ Avi Zvi Rb` c¶qvRbxq
mevKQy Kitz tm c¶Z| Pwi-Pvgwi-j¶vcU-nZ`v-RLg-mšym me| Avi GB
kni tKej B Zvt`i tWtK ej tQñ tcQtb wdti t`Lv bv; mZZv, Av`k®
mZ`ew` Zv, gj`teva G_s,tj v me AtKtRv AwfambK kã, Gme Qvtov| tQto
mevB tQvU nq hvl, Lp tQvU, ZvtZ bvbvi Kg duKtdvKi Mtj mvdjt`i `Mg
`¶M¶XtK thtZ mjea nte tZvgi| cvi tj evgb gvbe nq hvl Ñ Avi mevB
ZvB-B n`Q| evgb gvbe fti tMtQ GB kni| Ggb fj fvt Mto lW kni i
fvel`r wK? bv, GB fj kni tK w`tq t`ktK tPbv hvte bv| hw l tmB tPovB
Kiv n`Q me gnj t`tK| XvKv thb t`tki c¶Zweñ G K_vB ej tZ Pvb tQ
me_s,tj v mi Kvi; AZGe `v`Lv Avgvt`i KZ DbwZ n`Qñ GZ AAvij Kv, mjg`
c¶mv`, wCPxjv wekvj me ivRc_, Avij Mij tZ e`vsK-nvmcvZj -`g -Ktj R-
BDubfvwm¶| Avgiv KZ DbwZ KtiwQ, `v`Lv| bv, GB wP l mivt`tki bq| Avi
tmUv hw` nqB _vtK Zvntj tZv Guvl gvb tZ nq th, mivt`tk GB kni i
Ab`vb` Abj ½ l Qwotq c¶otQñ `p¶Z, AmZZv, mšym, wevObzv, `e`ei Zv,
e`w³me`Zvñ me| bv, Zv nZ cvti bv| eveli K_v gtb ntj v Avevi Ñ Mtg
`v`Lv, t`ktK wPbtZ cvi te| AZGe Mtg thtZB nte|

GZw` b nq tMtj v AAb t`tk wdti tQ A_P AvRl D`vmcj hvl qv ntj v bvñ
GKUzA`vfwEK thb wclqu| hvi g¶L miv¶¶Y D`vmcj, A_P tmLv b hvl qvi
bvg Kitz bvñ `¶Uv e`vci tjj vtv hvq bv| c¶qB tm D`vmcj hvl qvi K_v
fvte, wKš` hvl qv Avi n`Q tKv_vq? Zte wK tm-l GB kni i tNivUvtc AvUKv
cto tMtj v? XvKv Zvi fvtj v j wMtQ bvñOG Avgvi wbtRi kni Ñ gtb Kitz
Pvb tJ l cvi tQ bv wKQ¶ZB, gvb tQ wbtZ cvi tQ bv GB kni i engvb e`mg`-
AvZei RbRxe tbi m½| c¶qB c¶vm Rxe tbi m½ Zj bv Gtm hv t`Qñ
tmLv tbi tZv cwi tekUv Ggb wQ t j vñ tKD Kv t v bq, mevB wbtRtK wbtq e`-
AAtbi cwi wP Mē LpB tQvU, tmLv b Avevi tKv tv nvm`-tKŠZK tbB, `el wqK
D`vmbZv tbB, wKsev tbB tKv tv wKQy wbtq mgwšZ c¶Povi wPy| mgM
RbRxe tbi m½ Zvi m¶úK¶tbB, bZb Kti m¶úK¶vcb Kivi m¶ebvl ¶¶xY,
ZvB tm GB kni i B Avti KuU jfc tPtb bv| th Rxe tbi Rb` Zvi Zovñ
mvdjt`i Rb` wex c¶ZthwMZvq wj B KwUj gvb tli Rxe l RMr t`tK
GKUlvmb ntj l g¶ wclw tQ Rxe tbi eúgw¶K Avbt` kw K nl qv, GKU AvCv,
nmi tKŠZK, tRvQbv ev ewotZ tRvi Zgj Avb` Ñ tmB Rxe Zvi aiv tQuqvi
evBti B itq hv tQ| c¶Zw` b mKvtj `wBK cw¶ Kvq t`Lv l cov GB kni i
exfrm jfc ZvtK fq cvBtq w` tQ| tm thb me RvqMvtZB am t` LtZ cv t`Qñ
ivRb wZ tZv c¶PB tMtQ, m½ tMtQ A_¶wZ, ms`wZ P¶ñ Gmel | wbtRi
kni etj fvtZ Pvb tJ l tm Kxfvte Gme tgb tbq! gtb tZv nq GmeB Ab`
Kv t v, Zvi bq|

ZeytZv GB kni tQto hvl qv n`Qbv tKv_vl | Zvi gvtS gvtS fq nqñ
D`vmcti i gvb| l Zvt`i fvlvl wK AtPbv nq tMtQ Zvi Kv tQ? tm wK wK
wK wPtb wbtZ cvi te D`vmcti i gvb tli D`Pwi Z l Abyš kãvej xñ GB
GZw` b ci!

AAtbi Lp fqñ bvbvi Kg fq| D`vmcj hw` mwZ`B AtPbv jvtM Zvi
KvtQ, hw` gtb nq XvKvi gZv D`vmcj l ZvtK MhY Kitz bv, hw` l Lv tbi
wbtRtK ewniwZ etj gtb nq, Zvntj wK nte? tm ZLb `wvte tKv_vq?
GZw` b ati tm D`vmcti i `šZ l `cæ tK Kti teort`Qñ l B Mtg Zvi Kv tQ
gvtqi tKvtj gZvB ggZvgqx| cw_exi Avi tKv_vl bv trvK, D`vmcj ZvtK
ckwš t Avkt t`te, Rxe tbi tkl gn tZ`ntj l tm l Lv b wdti hvte, gti hvte

D`vmcġi AvKvk Avi b`xi Mfvi D`vmbZvi gta` Avi gvbġi ggZv I
fvtj veimv tctq, Zvici wPiKvj i`tq _vKte gv-evev-`v`v`j cwtkN GB me
fiebv I `cæl Kíbv hw` I tjuUcvtj vU ntq hvqN tm tZv Zvntj mviv Rxeġbi
Rb` D0v` ntq hvte! Avi ZvQrov tklevġi gġZv tm hLb D`vmcj wMtqQj,
ZLtbv gv wQġj b| GLb wZvb tbB, eev tZv AvtMB tMtQbN AvcbRb ej tZ` ġ
m=úġKġ I B dcy| wD0qB ewoi tPniv AvtK cvġe tMtQN tmB cvġe hvl qv
tPnivB ev KZUKz tġtb tbqv hvte? kvšv-hw` I Lp hvl qvi K_v etj AAb Zey
wmxvš-wġZ cvġi w| hvl qvUv wK wK nte?

wKš` tkl chš-bv wMtq| _vKv tMtj v bv| hLb me wKQj tPtq, me mgtqi
Rb` D`vmcġi i`wZUvB wekvj ntq I tV, ZLb bv wMtq Avi Dcvq wK? Awġtmi
Ri`ix wġUs Pj vi mgq D`vmcġi i` tġtV c_ tPtLi mvġb tftm DVtj, wKsev
i vZ kvšvi gayeġK tVUW Wġetq ewoi cġġi Suncġ covi `k wU nmiRi ntj,
wKsev K_v tbB evZġ tbB D`vmcġi i` b`x-AvKvk-gvV-tġtVc_-avġġZ ev
msL`vnxb gvbġi gġ Zvi `b w` b woi`c`c mgq tġtK ZQbQ Kġi w tġ N
kvšvi Ae`vNZ Drmvi GKU Kvi Y etUN tm hvl qvi B wmxvš-tbq| Avi ZvtZ
tebiv bZb Kġi wPšvq ctoN0bZb eD wġtq hw`Om, I Lvġb tK t` Lte?0 wKš`
AAb Gme wġtq wġtK| i`Zi w` t`Q bv t` tL N eo AvcġK dcy KvtQ i` aywPw
wġ tLB mš0 _vKġZ ntj v|

D`vmcj, gwBKMA kni t`ġK cġq wek wKtj wġUvi tFZġi| kvšv`y
Pviev knġi N Zvi `v v ewoġZ N Gtj I GZ tFZġi hvqvb KLtbv| Aġġbi
KvtQ msL`vnxb Mí i`tb, Zey D`vmcj Zvi KvtQ GK AwZcwi wPZ `tġe gġZv N
hvġK tm tKvġb w` b ev`ġe t` tLub, A_P Lp tPbv|

D`vmcj Kxfvġe hvl qv hvq, G wġtq wPšv-wQġj v N MZ GK ġġM thvMvġhvM
e`e`vi Avġ`š tKvġb cwieZ0 ntqġQ Kx bv, tK Rvġb? AAb ZvB Mmo wġtq
hvevi K_v wPšvB Kġi w| kvšvġK etj tQ N0AvtM thfvte thZvg, tmfvteB hvtev,
i wR?0 N kvšv` i wR| Zvi KvtQ hvl qvUvB eo K_v|

AZtci MveZj x t`ġK evġm Pto, cġ_ tMvUv wġtKġ ÷tġR t`ġg, Kwšv-
tZ-weiwġtZ-Nvġg-Miġg GKvKvi ntq t` oNġvi c_ mvto wZbNġvq cmo w` tġ
Zviv thLvġb Gġm _vgġj v, kvšv` RvqMvUvi bvg eúevi wġt v` b-cwġ Kvq ctoġQ N
wSUKv| Ggb Avrvġw wKQy bq, Zey wġtbgvi tġvġKiv tKb GUvġK tġvġKkb
wġtġte tetQ wġtqġQ tK Rvġb? wKš` Gme fievġ mgq GLb bq| eis eúv` b
ci N thb KġqK ġġ ev KġqK kZwā ci N wR Mġgi cġ_ wġġi Avmv AġġK

j ġġ Kiv` i Kvi | tm thb GB gnġZ GKUz w0avhġ A_ev Ab`gb`c| evm t`ġK
tbġt kvšvġK wġtq Aġb thLvġb Gġm `wġtqġQ, Zvi mvġb tevanq GKUv b`x|
GB b`x wġtqB hw` Aġb GZUv gvZvgwZ Kġi _vġK Zvntj, kvšvi Avkvf½
nt`Q| Kwġ M½vġ tZv Gi tPtq eo| wKQġY PrcPvc `wġtq t`ġK Aġb
g`y ġi N0AvtM GLvġb AġbK tbŠKv wfto _vKġZv, GLb GZ Kg, KvġġK tZv
wPġZl cvi wQ bv N ej tġ kvšv` eġšZ cvġi, Aġb ewo tġ0vġbvi e`e`v wġtq
wPšvZ| dcy wK KvġġK cwmġtqġQ Kx bv, Zv-I tevSv hvġ`Q bv| bv wK Ab`
tKvġb i` tU hvl qv DvPZ wQġj v? MveZj x t`ġK ewġ i` tUK ev nwi vġcġġi evm I
QvġZ t` tLġQ Aġb| AvtM Gi Kg tKvġb i` U wQġj v bv N GB GKUwB wQġj v,
ZvB GUvB Zvi tPbv| Avi ZvQrov, tm wRġM Kġi tRġtQ N I B ewm tġj v _vġg
cUwġg `ġj i KvtQ N I Lvġb t`ġK ewo cġq 4/5 wKtj wġUvi `ġi | hw` I B
c_UKznuUġZ nq Zvntj kvšvi Ae`v Lvivc ntq hvte| GLb wġ Kkv-wKkv Pġj
Kx bv tK Rvġb, wKš` tm hLb GB `ġj coġZv, ewo t`ġK cġZ w` b tndUB
AvmġZ ntZv| Ab` tKvġb e`e`vB wQġj v bv| tm ZvB wSUKv ntq b`xġ_ ewo
hvl qvi K_vB tftġtQ| wKš` NvġU tbŠKv gvġ `y wZbġU N AvtM GLvġb k0LvġbK
tbŠKv wfto _vKġZv| tPbv KvġġK t` Lvġ hvġ`Q bv, tm ZvB GKUz wPšvZ ntq
cġtġQ| wKš` nVr GKUv 20/22 eQġi i ġġK cġq t` što Gġm Aġġbi cv Qġq
mġj vġ Ki tġ Zvi Ab`gb`Zv tKġU hvq|

fivBRvb Avġġb? Gwġ b ci! ewoZ hvġġeb?

niv, n| wKš` hvtev wKfvġe, gvġb hvġy tKġġb?

kvšv` fxl Y gRv cvq| A`wġ tZv! Aġb GKbMġ½ `yi Kġfvġe ej tQ|

Avġi bvġ tġ Avġmb|

Zvg tbŠKv Pj vġ, bvġ evġ b wK?

n, evRvġbi KvgWvB ai wQ|

Aġb fxl Y mgm`vq cġo| GB tQġj wġġK tm wPġZ cvi tQ bv| wKš` thfvte
0evRvġbi 0 K_v Gġm tMtj v, ZvtZ ġġb nt`Q N tPbvUv LpB DvPZ wQġj v| tm Avi
tKvġb K_v bv etj tQġj wġi wQy wQy Ges kvšvi AvtM AvtM tbŠKv wMtq I tV|
Ges DġVġ tKvġb K_v bv etj tġ tQġj wU nVr eġxġgġvi cwġ Pq t` qN

fivBRvb ġġb Aq Avġvġi wPġb bvB|

Aġb g; ynvġm|

Avwġ AvBqġ Avwġ |

AÄb `*Z `šZ nvZovq| AvBqæ Awj | hvi evci tckv tbšKv Prj vrbv| Ges AmptiB gtb cto, t0tj w Rwni tgj v+ (tj vtK hvK ŐSBiv gj v+ etj WvKtZv) mšvb| GZŋtY tm D"QpmZ ntq l tV|

ZB KZ eo ntq tMmOm, Wwzi ABQm ti AvBqæ!

n fvBRvb| Kwil b ci t` LZvtQb| Wwzi tZv j vMtevB|

PvPv tKgp AvtQti AvBqæ? tZvi gvq? tnvmbr, ixbv, wj wj , bl qve Awj ?

fvBRvtbi t`vn metZti gtb AvtQ| tnvmbr ixbv wj wj i weqv l Bqv tMtQ| bl qve Awj i AmtLuv mvti brB| evRvbl weQbvq cov| AmtL|

AAtbi wK GKUzgb Lvivc j vMtQ? mæEZ| Rwni PvPv wQtjv Zvt` i ewav gmS| hZ KvRB _vKK, Lei tctj wKVvK nwiRi ntq thZ| GK hM AvtMI G AÄtj i thvMthvM e`e`v wQtjv RNb`N tbšKvB wQtjv GKgvI evnb| evel eQti 4/5 evi KLtbr XvKvi Dfifk", KLtbr bvbewoi Dfifk" mevBtK wbtq tbšKvq Pto emtZb| XvKvq thtZ ntj AvmtZ ntZv wSUKvq, tmLvb t`tK tNvovi MmwotZ teD_v, Zvici Kwj Mzv cvi ntq gmbKMA kni t`tK XvKvi em| Avevi wSUKv bv Gtm, embqvRyo chš-tbšKvq wMtq, tmLvb t`tKl evtm l Vv thZ| eveli cO` wQtjv wZxqUvB`N mæEZ tNvovi MmwotZ Povi Sw` cO` KitZb bv etj| Aek` AÄtbi fwii fvijv j vMtZv, ASZ tNvovi t`šortbvi kãN UK UK UKi UKi ...GLtbr thb Kvfb evtR| Avevi bvbewotZ thtZ ntj mivmwi bwii kv, tmLvb t`tK tntU l B ewotZ| bvbewotZ hvl qvi K_v AÄtbi Lp gtb cto| GB tbšKv ägY wQtjv Drmtei gtZv GKUv e`vci | tfvitejv tbšKvq DVtj thtZ thtZ mU`v ntq thZ, H GK tbšKvq GZŋY Pcpvc etm _vKv Orov Dcvq tbB| th ägY Lp weiw³Ki nl qvi K_v wQtjvN evel, gv, Rwni PvPv wgtj tmUvtKB Lp DctfM` Kti Zj tZb| gv ewo t`tK Wvj -fvZ tiita wbtq thtZb, wKš` ZiKwi wbtZb bv| Rwni PvPvtK ej tZbN0tfanvj t`Ltj _vgvBl Rwni |0 AZtci Rwni PvPv thtZ thtZ gvO aitZ _vKv tRtj t` i Dfifk" nuK OvotZvN0mK gvO?0N0_0v|0N0 bvn ntj v bv, Avevi | Avevi | Buj k gvO tctj K_vB wQtjv bv| Rwni PvPv tbšKvi tLvj t`tK gmUv Avj Mv Pj v, cwwZj, tcvqR, gwii P, tZj BZ`w` tei KitZv| gv tbšKvq etmB ivbwi KvR tj tM thtZb| MtU tgš tgš KitZv Pvi cvk| gv-i ivbwe Xj Xtj tSvtj i ZvRv Buj tki t` AvtRv thb gtl tj tM AvtQN l Uvi tKvfbv Zj bv AvR chš-tKv_l LpR cvqvb AÄb| ivbwi mgq Rwni PvPv mjevav gtZv RvqMvq tbšKv tFovtZv| Zviv fvBtevb wgtj SucvSunc Kti tMvj KitZv, Zvici H Lvl qv|

AvMŠK

Avn, Agb Lvevi Avi tKv_vq cvl qv hvte? Lvl qv tkI ntj cvb wbtq emtZb gv-ewev| tevbi v wMtq gvtK ai tZvN0gv tLvKvtK GKUzcvb Lvl qvB?0N0bv wRnYv fwii ntq hvte|0N0GKUzgv, GKUz0N0 gv ZLb GKUzcvb, GKUzKti mpcwii , Pb Avi Li tgl w`tZb| AÄb gtl w`tZ bv w`tZ itm gtl fti thZ, wck tdj tZ wMtq Mmwotq kvfU`cotZv, Zv l me AtZv tLqj Kitte tK? tevbi v ZLb Zvi jvj ntq hvl qv tVUv t`Lq gvne`N0t`wL t`wL tLvKvfvB, tZvi tVUv t`wL0N0 ej tJ Avi AÄb B B Kti `wZ t`wL t`wL tJ tevbi v tntmB KwUcMUN0 Ől gv`vftLv`vftLv, l AveYv`vftLvB bv Avgvft`i jvj fvBtqi tVUv KZ jvj ntqftQ|`vftLv bv!0N0 Avn, tmBme w`b! tmB`k`vej x tKv_vl thb w`i ntq Stj AvtQ, tKvfbv Kkj x wk`i xi AvKv wi q`wvj w=-K Qwei gtZvN0 bBtj AÄb mewKQyGZ`úófvte`vftL wKfvte? GZw`b AvtMi NUbv, Ggbfvte Zvi tPvtL fvtm tKb, Zvi tPvL wfvRtq tZvtj tKb?

kvšwi`uk`ZvtK eZŋtbt tdivq| l i tPvtL ctkf mæEZ AvBqæ Awj i mvgtb wKQyRtAm KitZ Pvq bv etj Pc Kti _vtK| AÄb g`yvnfm, Zvici AvBqæ Awj i mtz Mtí gvtZ Avevi |

Kbw K t` hme ti AvBqæ?

c0g c0g Amjevav ntj l GZŋtY D`vmcŋi i fvlvq wdti AvmtZ tctitQ etj t`w`teva Kti AÄb|

cUv t` hvB|

tKb, gj v+ Lvj t` tMtj B Aq|

cUv t` tMtj Kg AvUtZ ABtev| bvl tZv ewo chš-hvBtev bv| cUvi cvtoB wfvogv ewoi KvftQB| gj v+ Lvj t` tMtj AtbK`i bvgtZ ABtev|

cUv t` tMtj l tZv AtbK AvUtZ ABtev|

bv fvBRvb, Avctb AtbK w`b Avtmb bvB tZv, ZvB t`tnb bvB, cUv fvBzv AtbK`i AvtQ| Kg`vi cvov ai ai |

Km wK?

n, fvBRvb| gvbt l i`tL tPvtN`vnb hvq bv|

Zq th ubvQj vg eva w`qv fvOb wdivBtev?

tnB KZv Avi KBtqb bv fvBRvb| tfvU AvBtj Xvrv t` gšx-wgvb=-vi AvBmv GB me KZv ubvq, tfvU tMtj Mv Avi GB w`tK cvl evovq bv|

kvšw`G me K_jevZŋ tLB cvq bv, wKš` AÄtbi Avfwe`w³ t`tL eštZ ciftiN0 cUv-fv0tbi e`vciwU Lp wechqKi, bBtj tm Ggb M`xi ntq DVte

AvMŠK

40

mebvkv mefomx cUv cZeQiB AmsL" ewoNi tfto wbtq hvq| Amnvq wbi vktq
gvbl Mtjv me nwi tq tKvrbvgtZ gv_v tMvRvi VuBUKz Kti tbq Ab" tKvrbv
Mötg| I B UKB| ewo-Ni -Rwg-Rgv me b`xMtf`nqZv nvtj i Mi`Uv wewu Kti
gv_v tMvRvi Rb" GB RwgUKzwbktQ| tgvUvguU`Oj GKwU Pvlx cwi evi GLb
nqZv wK gtZv tLZB cvq bv| ewo tbB th`yPvi tU dj gj ev Zwi Zi Kwii
dj vte, Rwg tbB th Pvl Kite| Avi AmsL" cwi evi me nwi tq bZb Avktqi
tLutR Ab" Mötg Gtm Povl nq etj tmme Mötgi tjvKmsL`v teo Amnbxq
chqtcstQ; KvRi Zj bvq gvbl teuk etj m`fjg Kg`vrix cji`livl teKvi
etm`vfk| Mötgi tPniv e`tj hvqN`tmn`vii`? AmnvqZ; Avi KgvxbZvq
akZ`vfk mg`-AAj | G GK AKi bxq fqv en Ae`v| hviv Gi wkKvi bq
Ziv Kí bvl Kitz cvie bv Ae`vUv| G AAjtj i gšx, Gguciv GUv DcjmäB
Kitz cvie bv, ZvB mvgvb" GKwU eva w`tq tmtZi gUv wdiw`tq w`tq G
GjvKvi nvrvi nvrvi gvbtj i`xNf`tbi GKwU mgm`vi mgvavb Kivi K_v Zvt`i
gtbl`vfk bv|

`v`vi K_v gtb ntvv AAtbi | Zwi`šZ Aek" amiN Gme NUbv tm
tjvKgtL i tbtQN wefkl Kti kvšh`v`vi KvQ| 1947-Gi t`kfvM t`k
RfoB GK fqsKi cwiw`wZ`Zwi KtiwQj| wbi vceVnxbZvi Rb`B trvK
wksevn0GB t`k Avgv`i bq0N GB wPšv` t`tkB trvK, `tj`tj w`jv
t`kZ`wM KiuQj | `v`v bwk ZLb GB AAjtj i w`j`i ewo ewo wltq Afq
w`tZbN0tZvgiv thl bv, Awg tZv AwQ, Awg tetP`vktZ tZvgv`i GZUKz
`wZ nZ t`tev br|0N`v`v wQtb cfvkvjx Avi mKtj i KvQ k`vfvRb
e`w3, Zwi AfqevYx KvR tj tMwQj, dtj GB AAjtj w`j`i t`kZ`vMi
NUbvN AšZ`v`v tetP`vktZN NtUwb ej tj B Ptj | H mgq w`jv Ptj tMjtj
Zvt`i ewoNi`Lj Kti tbqvi avUvq wQtb th me tjvK, Zviv wKš`v`vi I ci
tek brLvkB nqtqQj | `v`vi KvQ bwk KuZcq tjvK`wel wbtq GtmwQj N
0Rj hviv hvBtZ Pvq, ZvtMv hvBtZ`vb bv! I tMv gtbi gt`Lwj w`j`v, v
Zq Aiv BwUvqB hvK Mv|0N`v`v etj wQtb bN0tKvrbv gvbtj i I ci G i Kg
Rj g tZvgiv Ktiv bv| GKRb gvbl hLb Zvi t`k tQto hvq, Rb`fvg tQto
hvqN tm wk tKej GK UKtiv Rwg ev GKwU ewo tQto hvq? t`k tZv`i ay
GKLE gwU bq, GB th Giv Ptj hv`Q,`i aywK Ni-ewo-Rwg-Rgv tdtj hv`Q?
GKB mt½ tdtj hv`Q Rb`Rb`šš`i i`šZ I m`uK` I Lvtb wltq I iv mrvq-

m`uWÉ hw` cvqI, G_v`v cvte tKv_vq? G`k tZv`i aygnj gvbt`i bqN GUv
I t`i I t`k| I t`i tK wbf`q wbtRi t`tk`vktZ`v| 0

GB GLb AmsL" b`xfvOv cwi evi i tQvU tQvU Ni`v`v t`L AAtbi gtb
ntjvN Gt`i t`fjt`I wK`v`vi K_v`v`v LvU bv? th ewotZ Gt`i Rb`I eo
ntq I Vv, th ewoi c0ZwU awj KYvi mt½ Gt`i AvRb`cwi Pq I mL`N tmB ewo
tfto wbtq tMtQ cUv, tmLvtb GLb tKej`_`_`cwb, ewoi wP`y gv`I tbB| kZ
gv_v KUtj I tmB RvqMwU GgbwK tPvtL t`Lvl m`e bq| Givl`i ayewo ev
Rwg nvi vqwbN nwi tqtQ`šZ, m`uK` tkKo|

tQvUtejv t`tk t`Ljtj AAb thb GB c0gerfii gtZv Gt`i`tmn
te`bvi e`vcvi wtk Dcj wä Kitz cvitj v|

AAtbi gbUv Lvivc nvrQj`m`gMZ| D`vmcti tPniv tZv Ggb wQtb
bv| B0vgnZi`b`cvo wQtb kb`N Lv Lv kb`Zvi tFzi GKwU GKvKx b`x
Awvvg etq Ptj tQN GB Amvgv`k`wUB tm gtb tMt`ti tLwQj| Rxeib
hZevi hZRtbi KvQ tm B0vgnZi K_v etj tQ, GB eY0wUB e`envi Kti tQN
GgbwK kvšh KvQI | GLb kvšhK wk tevsvtb hvteN Lv Lv kb`Zvi tFzi
engvb GB b`wU tPnivN thLvtb tm wbtRB t`Ltz cvt`Q GK gz b`xi`b
cvtk ARm`w`Ni`vi?

ewoi ct`GLb Avi teuk`i nuUz nte bvN AvBqev Avij wKB etj tQ|
AAtbi AevK jvtM| GK hM AvtM cUv wQtbv 10/12 wKtj wgvUvi`š, GLb
GK wKtj wgvUvi I nte bv| cUvi G wk mefomx ifc! KZ ewo th tfto tMtQ,
KZ gvbl th Avktqxb ntq ctotQ! cwi wPZ tmB gvbl`v`v GLb tKv_vq AvtQ,
tKgb AvtQ tK Rvtb!

GKuv euK NjtzB wbtRt`i emo tPvtL cto, Avi Avgj tKuc l tV AAb| GB Zvi tkKo| GB emotZ Zvi Rb# nqumQj, GB emotZB tm teo DtvfQ| `kke, ktkvi Avi Zvi tY`i cUg j tMe mva l `cawgtk AvtQ G emoi citZ ci tZ| tlvj w eQi! Kg mgq bq tZv! Ges, Rxe#bi gaj Zg mgq Aek`B|

AAb Avj tZv Kti kvsh niZ ati etj N0l B th emo|0 kvsh wK tKuc l tV GKeri? th emo m#tU tm Btzgta`B nvrvi LvfbK Mí i`tb tdtj tQ, cUgevtii gtZv tmUvtK tPvtLi mvgtb t`tL GKuv A`mZ AmsAwqZ AbfwiZ nq Zvi | Mtí tkvbr eY#vi mt½ `k`gvb ev`eZv tgv tZ tPov Kti tm| emouUv wekvj etj B gtb n#Q; emoi DEi l `wgtY Avtiv` tUv eo emo _vKvi K_vN Wv`vi emo l PivPvi emo| wKs`th emo _tj v t`Lv hv#Q tm _tj v cUg fvOvtPiv-RivRvY# cUotg GKUz`#i Lv Lv kb`Zv l BQvgnZ _vKvi K_v, wKs` l w`tkl t`Lv hv#Q tQv tQv `wi`a Ni#`vi, BQvgnZi bvgMU tbB, i`ayc#w`tk we`xY# gvV tcwi tQ c#vb moKul wK AvtQ| AvtM tkvbr eY#vi mt½ ev`fei GB wj - Awgtj i`eLv Zvi Rvbr tbB| nqtZv G emo _tj v bZb, AvtM wDqB wQtj v bv, _vKtj tZv AAb ej tZvB| wKs` Gme fivevi mgq GUv bq| AAb A`rfweK i Kg PzPvc nq AvtQ| wetqi ci t`tK ZvtK GZUv M#ri KLtbr t`tLwb kvsh| GUvB nqtZv `rfweK| Lp D`Qj nq DVtj wK tmUv gvbrbmB nqZv, thLvfb tdiv n#Q cUg GKhm ci, Avi NtU tMtQ GtKKul wRwbmi Avgj cwi eZB!

AvptiB c_ tkl nq| Zviv wMtq emoi mvgvbrq cv ivtL| cUtgB GKuv gmir`, Zvici Kei`vb| OquU evarvbr Kei cwi cml nq cvkvcwk i`tq AvtQ| kvsh`Gi GKul tPt bvl AAb cuPw AvtMB t`tLQ0N `v`vi gv l ever, `v`v l `v`v, AvtiKuv everi Kei| tkl iUv gv-i wotm#`tn| AAb GwMtq hvq, GKUz`gtK `wovq, Zvici GKUvi ci GKUv Kei Qjq mvj vg Kti| t`Lv#`wL kvsh| GKUv Kei Qjq ZvtK `xN#Y etm _vKtZ t`tL kvsh wMtq etm cto| AAb tPv wfrR cwB Mmotq cotQ, Avt`-Kti, cUg tkvbr hvq bv Ggbfrte tm tKej etjZ cvitj vN0Avgni gv0| kvsh` AAbtK KLtbr Gfrte Kur tZ t`tLwb, mnmv ZvB etS DVtZ cvti bv, Zvi wK Kiv DvPZ| AAb tniZ ati tm tKej etj N0Gtmv|0 wKs` l tK tm tKv_vq wbtq hvte? G emotZ tm bZb AvZw, ZvtKB tZv eiY Kti tbevi K_v, wKs` tK-B ev Zv Kite? tevbt`i l ci i`w nqj v kvsh, Zvt`i ASZ GKRtbi wK Avmv DvPZ wQtj v bv? tm tZv wKQB

tPt b bv, GLb tm KtiUv wK? AvBq# Awj tKI t`Lv hv#Q bv, Dtev Pvi cvtk wKQyAtPbv gvbj wfo Rgv#Q| AAb Aek` mtPZb nq AvptiB0N kvsh`K wbtq nuUz `i` Kti| emouUv mwZ`B AtbK eoN Gevi tevSv hv#Q| gmir` - Kei`vb tcwi tQ AvtiKuv mvgtb GtMvtj GKUv Ni| Zvici AtbKLwb Lwj RvqMv tcwi tQ RvY#evD0wmi t`Lv hv#Q| AAb eDtK wbtq tmUv cvi ntj kvsh` we`sq Avtiv evto| evD0wmi evBtiUv Zvtj Avmj emo bq| tfZti Avtiv AtbKuv RvqMv Rto Dtvb, Zvici wZbtU eo, GKUv tQv Ni| GK mgq G emotZ cUv wQtj vN AvtqvRb t`Ltj B tevSv hvq| GLb G Ni#`vi gZ, atj vgvj bZv t`tLwb tevSv hv#Q| metPtq etov Niw i`iRv ati GK exv `wovt#v, m#Ez nuUvi #lgZv tbB, `wovtZl Kó n#Q| AAb wMtq Zvi cv Qjq mvj vg Kti N

tKgb AvtQb dcy

AAb tbi t`Lv#`wL kvsh` mvj vg Kti Dtv `wovtj exv niZ emotq ZvtK Rwtq ati b| AAb g`y`fi N0Avcbvi eD gv0N etj cwi Pq Kwitq t`evi tPov Kiti, Avi wZwb tm K_vq Kv b bv w`tq kvsh`KN0Avgni AAbtK Zvg wclwi tQ GtbtQv gv, ZvgB wclwi tQ GtBQ, GZv`tbl emoi K_v l i gtb cto w0N ej tZ _vKtj kvsh`mstKv#P Romo nq hvq| Avi tKd bv Rvbk, tm tZv RvbtN GB emoi K_v AAb tbi gtb cto Kx bv, GB emo l i KZLwb Rto AvtQ!

dcy kvsh` niZ ati Nti wbtq wMtq emv| wetKj nq GtmQ| tiv`i ZxeZv Ktg wMtq Gi nj y` iO Kgj v nq AvmtQ axti axti | wKQ#tYi gta`B wK bvgte tmB weLvZ mU`v, hvi K_v kvsh` BwZgta`B KtqKk0 evi i`tb tdtj tQ AAb tbi KvtQ? wKs` mU`vi e`tj Dtvb Rto gvbtli Xj bvtg| kvsh` cUtg NUbUv etS DVtZ cvti bv| wSUKv t`tK G ch#-ctiv cwi wZUv Zvi cUzKtj | AAb tZv wKgtZv K_vB ej tQ bv| GB GLb thgb, eu tftte ZvtK tei KitiZ ntj vN GZ _tj v gvbj GtmQ i`ayZvt`i tK t`LtZ! Kx A`mZ wclq! GZKvj tm `v`vi KvtQ G emoi Mí i`tb GtmQ0N cUg wKse`wst`gtZv; tmme K_v i A`#kvsh` GLb etStZ cvitQ| etStZ cvitQ0N GKRB gvbj KZUv _i`zcy#ntj ZvtK t`LtZ RbZvi Xj bvtg| A_P Zvi `vgmU wBZvSB mvaiv Y RxebhvcKvix gvbj N tKvtv ivR#wZK tbZv bq, Ggvc ev g#q bq, tKvtv wclj #-vi ev wbt`bct# weLvZ tKvtv tLtj vqvo l bq| Zvi kixti wK Zte GB cwi etti i`HwZtn`i wPy Avkv AvtQ, Avi gvbj GtmQ tmUvB LtR wbtZ? bBtj GZ wfo nte tKb? i`aykvsh` tKb, AAbtKI GKUv weav#-gtb n#Q| GKeri

01 tLvKv, nvZ gL atq I Nti Avq, tLtz w`wQ| eDgv, Gtmv, Avgvi mt½
Gtmv0N ZLb `RtbB `w`-wbtkjm tdtj |

01 Ni0N gvtb cep`tk cki tNlv tQvU NiwU, AAbiv thUvtK 0bZb Ni0
ej tZvN Ges evel GUv `Zwi KtiwQj b AAtpi Rb`B, wetkl fvte| emo tQto
Ptj hvevi AvtMi wZbtU eQi tm I NtiB KwUqtQ| KZ ivZ tKtUtQ Zvi I B
NtiN GKvKx, wbtm½| tevbiV ZtZw`tb XvKvq, gv I evel eo Nti | AAb tmB
c0g thb `faxZvi mva tctqUj N GK`g wbtRi GKwU Ni tctq| wR0Zv
Avi wbtm½Zvi mt½ tmB t`tk tctj ntjv Zvi | GB Nti etmB tm t`Ltz tctZv
cKwZi A`mZ FZcwieZ0| GKwU `k` nVvr Zvi gtb cotjv| el`q gvtV `^`
cwb, g`yevZvtm tQvU tQvU tXD DVtQ, Avi Pw`wb ivtZ tXD,tjv wPKwPtK
tRvQbv tqtL etq hv`Q| Kx th AmvaviY GK `k`, bv t`Ltz tevSv hvte bv|
K_vUv kvS`K ejv `i Kvi gtb ntj tm GZ`tY eDtqi w`tk bRi t`q| Ab`vq
nt`Q, LpB Ab`vq nt`Q0N tqtqUv GLvtb bZb, Zv-I eD, A_P GtKvtiB bRi
t`qv nt`Q bv| Gevi tm kvS`i nvZ at`iN0Gtmv I B Nti hvB| Rvtbv I Lvtb
Avg _vKZvg| el`q...0 wdmwdm Kti Zvi eY0vI `i` nq hvq| kvS` c0GZ
GKUv c0ZwLqvnx b ntj I I Nti wmtq Zvi mwZ` gb fv`jv nq hvq| tQvUvUv
GKUv Ni, Rvbjv v tNtm GKUv LvU, tmLvtb aeate mv`v Pw`i, tUmetj tauqv I Vv
fvZ| GB mtU`tejv fvZ tLtz nte! Zv-I fv`jv| ZeytZv GZ wfo t`tk i`qjv
cvl qv tMtQ! Aek` Zv tenk`tYi bq, fvZ Lvl qv tkl ntZ bv ntZ Avevi `y
GKRb Kti tjvKRtbi AvMgb NUtZ _vKtj, AAbN0Zvg GKUzti ÷ bvI, Avg
Avm00N etj evBti tetivq| Avi wK ZLwbN D`vmcpi thb Sc Kti mU`v
tbtg Avtm| wetKtj i Avtjv KLB gftQ tMtQ, tUi cvl qv hvqub| Kgvv i`0i
GKUv w`b Avfv PivPti Qm0q cto`tQ| tKgb gb Lvivc Kiv GKUv nvl qv eBtQ
Pricvtk| GK A`mZ welyZv Avi D`vmbZvq cpiV cw`exi tPnivB cte
tMtQ| GB AvKvk I gwU, cwl I e`lmgv thb wPi`Pbv GB cw`exi bq, thb ev
tKvbw`b `tctet`Lv ntqUj GB RMrwUj mt½| Nti i cvk w`tq tqtVvc_ at`i
tn0U hvI qv gvbl) _tj vl wK GB Kv`j i? Zvt`i tPvtL-g`L mnm`eQti i `wZwPy
Avi D`vmbZv thb gvLvgnL ntq AvtQ etj gtb nq kvS`i | GB mU`vi K_vB
wK etj wQj AAb? kvS`i tPvL w`fR I tV AKvi tYBN Gi Kg mU`v tm t`tLwb
KLtbnN GZ welyZv D`vmb|

I w`tk AAbti Avi mU`v t`Lvi m`thwM nt`Q bv| ZvtK K_v ej tZ nt`Q,
gvbtl i mt½ Kkj wewbqg Ki tZ nt`Q| tjvKRb GZ `Z Lei cvt`Q Kxfvte

AvMŠK

tK Rvtb! Avi Lei tctj B wK? G i Kg `j teta t`Lv KitZ Avmvi tKv`bv gvtb
nq! Gt`i wK tKv`bv KvRKg`tbB? cigntZB cpiVtV w`tbi K_v gtb cto
Zvi | eveli Kv`Q KZ th tjvK AvmZv! GB M0g ev AvtKcvtki M0g QrovI `i-
`ivS-t`tk cingk`wbZ ev Dct`k i`btZ ev tmb eveli K_v tkvbi tjv`f
AvmV tjvKRtbi hZwAwE KitZ Ki tZ gv-i RxebUv tZv ivbWt`iB tKtU
tMtjv| tm tZv Zvt`i i`B enb Kti Ptj`Q Zvi kixti, gvbl`tk t`vl w`tq
Avi wK jv`f?

D`vmcpi ivZ tbtgt0N wSg ntq Avm`Q memQ0j AAb h_vm`e f`fvte
tjvKRb w`vq Kti Gtm t`LtzvN kvS`-wbtm`to Ngt`Q| tqtqUvi Rb` nVvr
Lp gqv ntjv Zvi | G emoi GKgvI eDN GB c0gexti gZv G emotZ
Gtj vN A_P `v`Lv Kx Aetjvq Ngvt`Q! Avnv, hv` gv-evel tetP _vKtZb,
Zvntj? AAb wmtq Lp ggZvq eDtqi gv`vq nvZ ivLtz kvS`i Ngt`f`to hvq|
nVvr Ggb Ngtq ctoUj etj GKUzj ¾vB jv`M Zvi | wKŠ AAbti tVvtU tj`M
_vKv g`ygvqvgq nwmU Zvi j ¾v tKto wbtq eis ZvtK Avn`x Kti tZvtj |
etj N

AtbK ivZ ntq tMtQ bmk?

bv, b-Uvi gZv|

I | KLB th Ngtq cojvg|N Zvici GKU`TY Pw` Kti t`tk etj N
GLvbKvi mU`vUv mwZ`B Lp A`mZ| GgbwU Avi KLtbn t`wLwb| Zvg hLb
etj wQj, Avg Gi A_`eySwb| gtb ntZv I me tZvgvi K`i bvi i0N cw`exi me
RvqMvq mU`v e`vcvi Uv GKB iKg| wKŠ GLvtb Gtm fj fv0tjv Avgvi | GLb
gtb nt`Q0N Avmtj Rxe`b KLtbn GB e`vcvi _tjv tLqvj B Kiv nqub| XvKvq th
KLB mKvj nq, KLB mU`v Avtm, Kte cw`y0v nq, Avi Kte Agvem`v tUiB
cvl qv hvq bv| Avi FZi cwieZ0! tmUv tUi cvl qv tZv Avt`v K0Ki| mviv
eQiB f`vcmv Mig, tKvUv th Mx`š Avi tKvUv el`P, GgbwK kvZKvj Uv chŠ-
GtmB hvB hvB Kti | kir-tngš-emš-Gme FZi tZv Aw`ZB tbB XvKvq|
Gme tKej eBtq cov FZiN Zvi ijc`wP`T` tetS, Kvi mva? kn`ii
t0tj tqt`i Rb` tevanq bZb Kti wj Ltz nteN evs`v`tki M0g Q-wU FZi
wKŠ kn`i `tUvN M0`Š I kvZ| kvZKvj Uv `ygv`miN emK `kgvmb M0`ŠKvj |

kvS`K GKmt½ nVvr GZ K_v ej tZ t`tL AAb AevK nq| L`kI | Zvi
GKUv fq wQj vN D`vmcpi i th me eY0v tm w`tqQ, Zvi KZUKz th Aemk0
AvtQ tmUv Zvi wbtRiB Rvbn wQjv bvN hv` kvS`i GB cwieZv ijc` fv`jv bv

AvMŠK

45

jvM, Zvntj Avi tKvbw`b Gme wbtq K_v ejv hvte bv| wKŠ' GLb gtb nt`QÑ I i fvtj v j vMte| cŁg mÜ`wUB Zvi fvtj v tj tM`QÑ Avmj tmš` h`qZv GLtbr t`Lbwb| Kuj tK mÜ`vUv t`LtZ nte cÜvi cvto etm| I Zvntj eštZ cvi teÑ Ggb my`i -M`ki -D`vmb-welYemÜ`vi I Rb`ntZ cvti GB cw_extZ! AÄb gb w`tq kvšwi K_v i bwQj , i b`tZ i b`tZB wRt`Am Kti Ñ

tZvgvi fvtj v j vM`Q GLv`b Gtm?0

niiv, Lp| Av`Qv, GB th GZ gvby Rb Gtj v, e`vcvi wU wK etj v tZv? Awig tZv wKQB ešj vg bv|

Awig| th wK eštZ tcti`Q Zv bq| GUv Avgvi KvQI Lp AcL`wKZ NUBv, KLtbr fvefZi cwiwb, GB AÄtj i tj vKRb AvgvK GBfite MhY Kite| Awig tZv tKv`b m`uKB i wLwb Gt`i m`½Ñ thgb ti tLwQj b evey ev `v`v| GB m`šb ev fvtj vevm cvevi thvM`B bB Awig | hZ` t eštZ cvi wQÑ GB me tj v`ki GKUv A`mZ avi Yv nt`QÑ Zv`i Rxe`b th wewa msKU i tqtQ, evey ev `v`v thgb tm`tjvi GKikg mgvavb w`tZb, Awig| Zv w`tZ cvi tev| wKŠ' t` i Kxfite tevSvB th, Zv`i Rxe`bi m`½ Avgvi ce`ej`l` i cwi Pq wQj v, m`uK`wQj v, Zui v Gt`i mgm`v ev msKtU i aiwU eštZb| Awig tZv tm`tj v eštZB cvi tev bñ Gt`i Rxebhvc`bi m`½ Avgvi tZv tKv`b cwi PqB tbB|

tZvgvi KvQI Zv`i A`bK cL`vkv, ZvB bv?

ZvB tZv gtb nq| wKŠ' Gt`i Rb` Avgvi wK-B ev Kivi AvtQ? Avgvi `v`v ev evey mg`qi ev`eZv th cvtè tM`Q, Giv tZv Zv tevS etj gtb nq bv|

Av`Qv, evey th Zui D`¾j K`wi qvi tQto P`j GtmwQj b, Gt`i K_v t`te Zvg cvi te I i Kg Kitz?

cŁk`v nqtZv Avgvi B Kivi K_v wQj v tZvgvK, th, Awig hw` tZgb wKQy Kitz PvB Zvntj Avgvi gv`qi gtZv Zvg I i Kg tm`udvBm Kitz cvi te Kx bv! ZvgB hLb cŁk`v Zj t`j, eštZ cvi wQÑ tZvgvi w`K t`tK tKv`b mgm`v tbB, wKŠ' Avgvi w`K t`tK AvtQ| `v`Lv, evey thgb D`¾j K`wi qvi wQj v, tj vfbxq GKUv PvKwi Kitzb, q`gZv I m`thv`Mi Øvi Aewi Z wQj v Zui mvg`tbñ Avgvi tZgb wKQy tbB| Zui Zj bvc Awig w`bZvŠB Qv`cvlv| Avgvi ce`ej`l` i gtZvB Avgvi gta`l LwbKuv `elwqK D`vmbZv AvtQ| bBtj tZv Avt`gwi Kvq Gi t`tq A`bK fvtj v K`wi qvi Mto Zj tZ cvi Zvg| wKŠ' Avgvi mgm`vUv Ab` RvqMvq| evey tKb PvKwi -evKwi tQto M`tg P`j GtmwQj b, `v`v

tKb D`EiwaKvi m`f` cŁB Rwg`wi Z`vM Kti wQj b, ev Zui wCZv tKb Lvb evn`v j Dcwa Mh`Y A`xKwZ Rwb`qQj bñ Awig Zv Rwb bv| G`tj v`K Awig tKej NUBv wntmte Rwb, wKŠ' Gi tCQ`bi Kvi YwU Rwb bv| w`OqB tKv`b MÜDÜ wQj v, tmUv bv Rvbtj Zv`i GB c`eYZvi e`vL`v t`qv hvq bv| evey e`vcvi Uv Zey LwbKuv tevSv hvq, wZwb AŠZ Zui w`m`v`š`š` mct`q mevi KvQ GKUv Kvi Y `wo Kwi t`qQj b| wKŠ' GUv`KB Awig, tKb Rwb bv, GKgv` Kvi Y wntmte t`gtb w`tZ cwi bv| wKsev ativ, GUvB hw` Kvi Y ntq `v`K, Zey Awig GB Kb`m`P`i m`½ wQZ tcvY Kwi | m`šb` i tkKo `i ayD`v`m`c`i B tKb, mgMÜ` tKb bq tKb, GB cŁk`e D`Ei wK evey KvQ wQj v? `xKvi Kwi, w`tRi c`q Zui A`bK hv`š` wQj v, Ges mevB Zui tmme hv`š` i KvQ tnti thZ, wKŠ' w`tR`K th wZwb D`v`m`c`i i gta` m`g`v`x` Kti tdj t`j b, GB w`m`v`š`-Awig mg`Ø Kwi bv| evey ev `v`vi tgav m`f`Ü Avgvi tKv`b mskq tbB| AŠZ evey m`½ Avgvi hZUKz K_v ntq`QÑ Zv`Z Zui th AMva Avb I e`wZµgx wPŠwi cwi Pq tct`qQÑ Zvi Zj bv tgj v fvi | wZwb tmB wPŠv`K Avt`v w`ZZ cwi mti Qwotq w`tZ cvi tZb! tmUvB DvPZ wQj v, KZ`e`l` wQj v| Avgv`i mgv`R wPŠw`e` i Lp Afve, A_P Zui gtZv GKRB gvby wPŠwi RMr`K Qwotq bv w`tq D`v`m`c`i Gtm etm i Btj bñ GUv tKgb K_v? Zui PvKwi Ovov wbtq Avgvi tKv`b cŁke tbB, t`q`v`f`l` tbB| Zui mvg`w`RK ÷`vUv, q`gZv, c`gh`v`v BZ`w` wbtq| Avgvi tKv`b gv`ve`_v tbB| GKRB Avgj v`c`l` wntmte mgv`R cwi wPZ nI qvi gta` Awig tKv`b tMŠie t`wL bv| wKŠ' wZwb th Zui wPŠv`K eü gvby`l` i gta` Qwotq t`evi tKv`b tPov Kti bwbñ GUv wbtq Avgvi `t`L`eva AvtQ| tKv`b wj wLZ i`c`l` ti tL hvbwb wZwb, GgbwK Wvqwi ch`š`-w`j LtZb bv evey tKb? Zui wK fvev DvPZ wQj v bv th, Zui tQj t`gt`q`v GB fvebv`tj v hvPvB-evQvB Kti t`L`e? GKB mgm`v Avgvi `v`v i | wZwb wKQB wj tL hvbwb, th, Zui wPŠwi m`½ fwe`l`r eskait`i cwi Pq Nute| dtj gZi m`½ m`½ tj vKg`L wKQy b tetP `vKv Ovov Zv`i mg`-wKQj B BvZ NtU tM`Q| Awig Gi tKv`b gv`b LpR cvB bv, Avi ZvB GB GKB NUBvi cYive`w`E NUv`Z menKQy tQto D`v`m`c`i P`j Avmvi Rb` t`f`Zi t`tK tKv`b mrov cvB bv| ZvOrov `v`v ev evey gtZv tKv`b gZev` ev `k`š`b Avgvi A`tZv Mfxi Av`v R`tb`w`b GLtbr| Awig eis A`bKLwbB mskqx| wBR `k`š`bi cŁZ Avt`cmnxbfite `p GKRB gvby`l` i c`q` hv Kiv m`e, GKRB mskqx gvby`l` i c`q` wKŠ' Zv Kiv m`e`l` bq!

K_v nqtZv Avtiv ej tZv AAb, wKŠ' dczj WtK evav cotj vN I tLvKv, ivZ th AtbK ntjv, tLq tb|

NmoZ t'Lv tMtjv, `kUv| Mötgi Rb` AtbK ivZB etU| ctjv MlgUv wSg ntq tMtQ| tmB AvtMi gtZv| Ni t_ik tetivZB AAb Avi kvŠ- GKm½ PgK DVtjv| Nti etm tUi cvqwbN evBti GZ tRvQbv| g`-etov GK Pu` DtvQn KZw b ci GB Ptt`i gL t`Lv| Möt`ši tgNxb wbgp AvKv| tRvQbv thb atq hv`Q PivPi| Avn, KZw b t`Lv nqwb Ggb `k! XvKvq tZv tevSvB hvq bvN KLb cWgV Avi KLb Agvem`v! GUv wK tKvttv tKvBwYtWYn fvetjv AAbN GB th bv tRtbB i KeqKKB emw Avmvi Rb` tetQ tbaq?

eo Ni t_ik tLq Gtm Zviv Dtvttb emtjv| AAb Avevi weYæAvi D`vmb ntq DtvQ| kvŠ| Zvi gtb cotQn K` evRvti i tmB tRvQbvcwZ ivZi K_v| Okvqmi etjwQj N AvRtK tZv`i `faxbZv w`jvg| mwZ` IB GKwU gvT ivZ wQjv `faxbZvi| Av`Ov, Kvqmti i m½ wK Avgvi tçg ntZ cviZv bvN AAb thgb wRtAm KtiwQj! tKvttv b RvttvB ntjv bvN I Avgvi KZUv cQt` i wQjv! tKb Rvbjvg bv? cZ`vLvtbi fq? bv wK AwbÖZ fneI tZi AvksKvq? I i m½ tçg ntj tKgb ntZv GB Rxeb? Gi tPtq fvtjv? I wK AAtbi tPtq D`vi-gvqvg-fvtjvevmvY? Gme fvetZ fvetZB Zvi gtb ntjv, Avgvi gta` wK tKvttv AcYzv AvtQn bBtj Gme fvevQ tKb? fvetQ th tKb, Zv bv Rvttj I GiKg fvebv th mevi gta`B gvtS gvtS fi Kti Zv tm Rvttb| th Rxeb gvbl cvq, Zvi tPtq Ab`iKg GKwU Rxtbi mæebvi K_v tK-B ev fvtj vKtZ cvti? Kvqmti i m½ hw` Zvi tçg ntZv, wetq ntZv Zvntj RxebUv wÖZfvteB Ab`iKg ntZvN tmB Ab`iKgUv KxiKg Zvi t`P Aek` tm Kitz cvti bv, wKsev tmUv GLbKvi Rxtbi tPtq fvtjv bv Lvivc ntZv Zv-I tm Rvttb bv, ZeytmB Rxtbi Rb` hw` tMvcb GKwU tçg Zvi t_ikB vtK Zv wK Lp t`vli wKQp Kvqmi ZvtK AtbKLmb eStZv, tevStZvI AtbKN gvblI Rxtbi emi½ t`tL ZvtK wePvi bv Kti Zvi tFZti w`K ZvKvZ wKwLttqQj KvqmiB| tK Rvttb I i nqtZv LwbKUv wetkI Uvb wQjv kvŠi cÖZ, kvŠi gtZvB hv tm AcKwKZB ti tL w`tqQj| tçg nqwb, wKŠ' Kvqmi Zvi mevk Kti w`tqQ wKB, bBtj tm tZv AAbtK wbtq Amjx bq, ZeytKb GB tRvQbvcwZ AvKvtti wbtP etm Zvi gtb nt`Qn AAb bq, GLb, GB gntZ`Zvi cvtk Kvqmi tK tctj B tm mjx ntZv! tKb gtb nt`Q GB cW`extZ GKgvT KvqmiB ej tZ cvti, AvRtK tZv`i `faxbZv

w`jvgN hvi hv Bt`Q Ki! tKb Gme K_v gtb cotQ Avi tPvL wftR DVtZ PvBtQ! tKb gtb nt`Q tqtqv th `faxb bq, hv Bt`Q ZvB Kivi `faxbZv th Zvt`i tbB, tQjv bv etj w`tj Zviv th wbtRt`i tK `faxb etj AbfæB Kitz cvti bvN GB wRwmbU tPttL AvOj w`tq t`wLq w`tq Kvqmi GKUv mevk Kti w`tqQ| Gi tPtq tevanq AU`vKvB fvtjv wQjv! kvŠi Kvbæcw`Qj N cÖq webv Kvi tYB, gtb nwtQj N AAbtK wbtq tm mjx ntqQ, m`n tbB, wKŠ' Kvqmi ZvtK thgb tKvttv AvtKwKQy AAb Zv Kti bv, eis Dtvv ZvtKB AtbK wQyestq w`tZ nqN GB `ecixZ` etov mvsNmZK|

kvŠ-GBme fvevQj, weYættq hw`Qj, Zvi tPvL KvbæfRv ntq DVwQj, wKŠ' AAtbi tmw`K bRiB wQjv bv| Zvi gtb cotQj tQvUtejvi K_v| GB emoi cÖZU awj Kyvi m½ Zvi cwiPq wQjv| GiKg tRvQbv ivZ fivtebiv wgtj KZ i Ktgi tLjvi AvttvRb Kti tçg Zv Zviv| GLb GB wSg wRb Lv Lv emoni t`tL wK tKd Kibv Kitz cvteN Kx fxLY RgRgvU wQjv GB Nit`vi GKmgq! Avmvi ci t_ik bvbv Svttjvg tevSvb, GLb GB kb` `ä emoni Zvi eKvttKI kb` Kti w`tjv| gv eveli Abcw`wZ thb GB gntZ`fxLY etK evRtjv| GKUvAvtMI eveli wei`tx thme hv` wo KwttqQj N GLb me tftm tMtjv, AvttM| gtb ntjv, wZvb fvtjvB KtiwQj bN cW`extZ ASZ GB GKwU RvqMv AvtQ, thLvtb Gtj gv I eveli wPy, tçg Avm `kke`Kktviti bvbv `wZgq MÜ LttR cvl qv hvte| thLvtb Gtj gtb nteN wbtRi KvQ Gjvg| thLvtb Gtj gtb nte, GLvtb mevB AvtQn gv-erev-Avcv-Avcyb-epjN wK thb AvtMi gtZv| wKŠ' Zvi ciB Zvi gtb ntjvN D`vmcj AtbK e`tj tMtQ| tmB Ovq mjbæo MlgLmbi Av`j Avi tbB GLb| kvŠ- gvtS gvtS `yGKUv cKæ Kitz AAb `vqmiv tMtQi DEi t`q| thgbN Avtkcvtki emoni t`tjv AvtM wQjv bv| Giv b`xfvUv gvblN me nwtq GLvtb Gtm Ni Ztj tQ| wKsevN BQvgwZ t`Lv hvq bv, KviY Zvi `ycvttKb emoni DtvQ; IB Avttvxb gvbl t`iB| A_evN niuv, cKvUv cÖq i wKtq tMtQ, AvtMi gtZv Kpvi cvbv tbB, mæZ tZgb gvQI tbB| Gme ej tQ wKB, wKŠ' AAb wK mnR ntZ cvi tQ bv| AmsL` cKæZvi gtb gta` gv_v Dvttq AvtQ| D`vmcti i meB wK e`tj tMtQ? wKQb wK tbB AvtMi gtZv? gvbl t`tjvK tKgb cÖvxb, kvŠ-, wecbægtb ntjv Zvi| mevi RxtbB wK Zte fqvbK tKvttv msKU Nwtq GtmQ?

evetK gtb cotjv Avevi| GB MlgwttK th Kx cwi gvY fvtjvevmtZb wZvb, GLb fvetj AveK jvtM| GKUvAvtM eveli mgvtjvPbvq gL i ntqQj etj

GKUv cv_R" uQtj v| Wv³vi gvgv uQtj b Amæe ivMx| Zvi ivMi ftq avti -KvtQ
wfofZv bv tKD, evel uQtj b DtevN big fvrei, Zui KvtQ gvbpli uQtj v
Aeva hvZvqvZ| gvgv Avevi uQtj b AwZgvi vq bmxZevbN GgbB bmxZevb th,
Zui wbtRi Mi" hw wbtRiB tftZi dmj tLq tdjtZv, Zvntj tmUvtK ati
tLuqvti cvwtq wtzB, Zvici ivLvjtK ejtZbN OtZvi MutUi cqmv wtq
Avgvi Mi" Qwotq Avb|0 Zui hv³Uv uQtj v GiKgN OivLvjtj i `wqZB nft"Q Mi"
t`tL ivLv, Ii `wqfZi Aetnjvi KvitYB AvRtK tmUv wmtq Avgvi tftZi
dmj bó KtitQ, Kvj tK Atb"iUv Kite, Zvntj Avi I tK titLwQ tKb? thtnZz
tm `wqfZi Aetnjv KtitQ AZGe ZvtK kw-tctZ nte|0 tZv, DbvtK Avgiv
Lp fq tcZvg| Dbvi GKUv ex`K uQtj vN tmUvB uQtj v ftqi gj KviY| Dnb
gvtS gvtSB ex`K tei Kti evPvt`i Zrov j vMvtZb| IB ewotZ wj Pz MvQ
AvtQ| GKevi Avcvti i m½ tMwQ, Wv³vti i GKgvI tqtq kvxg AvcvN
AvgvtK Lp Av`i KtitZv, ejtj vN

hv tZv tLvKv, MwQ t`tK wj Pzctto wbtq Avq|
Avgv cvi tev bv kvxg Avcv|
tKb?
gvgv hw` wKQyetj b?
Avti bv, evel wK ej teb?
hw` ex`K wbtq gvitZ Avtmb?
`i cvMj, tZvtK evel gvitZ cvti b?

tZv, K_v nvtQj Dtvvtb `wotq, NtiB gvgv, itbtQb wbtqB| ZLb wKQb
ejtj b bv, th-B bv MvtQ DtvvtQ, GtKvti usKvi wtq DVtj bN OG`vB wj Pz MvtQ
tK ti, ex`K wbtq Gjvg wKs|0 IB usKvi itb wK Avi MvtQ etm vKv hvq,
tKvtbvgtZ tbtq GKQtU emw| nv nv nv| GLb gtb cotj Lp nvm cvq| I Uv
th wZwb gRv Kivi Rb` KitzB, ZLb tZv Avi eSzig bv|... gvt³ht`xi mgq
`vbxq gvt³thv`vt`i msvMvZ Kti cktqY w`tqvQtj b wZwb, GRb` cwi YvgI
tFvM Kitz ntqvQj ZvtK| cvwK`vb AvgvPv Gtm Zui ctiv emwUvB cwtq
w`tqvQj | A`v` e`vci wK Rvtbv, tmB tcvov wUb w`tqB wZwb Ni Ztj uQtj b
Avevi | GB Ni bwtK GLtBv AvtQ| mvivRxb wZwb tmB `sz msi tYy Kti
tMtQb| Zui tZv tKvtbv Afve uQtj v bv, Bt"Q KitzB bZb Kti emw Kitz
cvi tZb|

ejtZ ejtZ Zviv emoi mxgvbvq Gtm cotj tPvtL ctoN cfo jvj ntq
hvlqv wUb`tjv cdtq fOj ntq tMtQN Zeyev`jvfv nqv| G emwUv wvUvN
AAbt`i emoi gtZv| Av`ignjUv tFZti i w`tK, evBti l wvUv RvqMv| Zviv
Avmvi m½ m½ GKUv Avtjvob cto tMtjv| ivLvjtjv t`sto Gtm wKwKc
mjtvg KitzQn nvcvt"Q, ejtQn fvBRvb, Avctb, Avctb AvbtQb!N Zvici
Avæš, epeNGBme WvK tQto tFZti i w`tK QvtQ| t`LtZ bv t`LtZ kvxg
Avcvl t`sto Gtjv|

tLvKv ZB!
AAb g`yvtmN niv, kvxg Avcv, Ptj Gjvg|
tLvKv, tLvKv, mwZ` ZB GtmQm!
niv tZv|

kvxg Avcvl thb wkvmb nft"Q bv| Gtm Mvj Qvtq, Pj Qvtq Av`i KitzQ,
thb AAbti eqm GKjvtd 20 eQi Ktg tMtQn Avi cvMti i gtZv ejtQn
OGZw`b cti Gij fvB! KZw`b ci! GB tevUvtK eyS Avi gtb| cto bv!
Avgvi wbtRi tZv tKvtbv fvB-tevb tbB, tZvivB wQvj me, A_P tm K_v tZviv
tegvj g fjt tMwQm!0

AAb weeZ ntq Pc Kti uQtj v| tm kvxg Avcvl KvtQ mwZ` Ggb
AvteMceY Af`_Bv cZ`vkv Ktiwb| Avcv, Avcvb ev epej gtZv kvxg Avcvl
Zvi GKUv tevbn GK_v KLtBv Zvi gtbB nqv| gtb bv nlqv tctQb KviYI
AvtQ| tQvUtejvq kvxg Avcvl KvtQ Av`i tctqtQ, Avnt` tctqtQ, AcZ`wkZ
AtbK cktq| tctqtQ, mwZ`N wKs` ZeyG emoi m½ GKUv `tZi uQtj v Zvi |
tmUvi KviY teva nq Wv³vi gvgv-BN hvi ftq hLb-ZLb G emwotZ Xtk covi
mvnm nZv bv, AvmtZ nZv tevbt`i m½, dtj kvxg Avcvl m½ Mfvi tKvtbv
mæutKp teva KvR Ktiwb KLtBv|

Avi GLb `vLv, Kx A`v, kvxg Avcv ZvtK tctq KvitQ| cv`exi
tKv_vq Kvi Rb` Kx th mwAZ `vtK, tKD Zv Rvtb bv| tm-l wK RvtbZv, GB
wKQvY AvtMI, th, GB emwotZ Zvi Rb` tKD mAq Kti titLto AvteMgq
tøtni fvEvi!

AAb Pc Kti `wotqvQj | kvšH | tm eStZB cvitQ bv, Zvi GLb Kx
Kiv DvtPZ! AAbI ZvtK GB gvntj mæftU tZgb wKQyetjwb| Wv³vi gvgvi
GKUvB gvI tqtqN AvgvtK Lp Av`i KitzvN GUKB| wKs` AAbiv th Zvi
KvtQ GZUv `i`ZcY`m mæftU wKQb etj wb|

WKOPIY G i Kg Pj vi ci kvxgx Avcv tPvL gftQ wbtq etj N
tZvi eD ejs?

niv, I kvStH

evn, Lp my`i tZv ti tZvi eDUv| Gtmv eD, tFZti Pjt vN etj , nuZ ati
ZvtK wbtq thtZ thtZ etj N Kvj tKB Lei tctqW, tZviv GtmQm, wKS`
wekjmB nwrQj bv| Zvici Avevi GB KvKWVv tftvi GLvtb Gtm nwrRi nue
fretZB cwmbN ZvB Agb AvteMcEY ntq cfoiQj vg, eD Zug thb wKOygtb
Ktiv bv Avevi |

tFZti wbtq kvxgx Avcv Lvtq Lvtq mevi K_v wRtAm Kti | AAtpi
tevt`i K_v, Zvt`i tQtj tqtq`i K_v, AAtpi t`tk tdivi K_v, wetqi K_v|
wKS`wbtRi K_v wKQB ej tZ Pvg bv| AAb GKevi KtEZfvte wRtAm Kti N

`j vfvBtK t`LuQ bv th|

Ntgv`Qn GK evtK` I B ctn1/2 t`tk mti Gtm Ab` ctn1/2 Pjt hvq| AAb
Gi Kvi Y tevtS| kvxgx Avcv wetq ntqWj Lp evtRfvte| Wv3vi gvgv wftj R
cuj wU. i wKvi ntqWj b| wK Kx th NtUwQj N AAb Zv Rvtb bv| i aygtb
cto, GKv`b mKvtj nVvr i`tbuQj N Kvj ivtZ kvxgx Avcv wetq ntq tMtQ|
eitK Kvtivi B cO` nqub| tKvtbwr` K t`tkB tm kvxgx Avcv thvM` wQtj v bv|
AwkvrQZ-AgvrRZ Gi Kg GKRB tj vtKi mt1/2 Wv3vi mvtntei tqtqi wetq ntZ
cvti, GUv tKD Kí bvl Ktiwb| gtb cto, GB Nubvi ci evel Wv3vi gvgvtK
tWtK wbtq Lp agtKwQtj bN wKS` hv NtU tMtQ, Zv tZv Avi tdivtbi Dcvq
tbB| GB Mmb I te`bv t`tk evc-tgtq tKDB tKvtbwr` b gvr3 tctj v bv|

AAb wRtAm Kti N Mtgi Ae`v wK kvxgx Avcv? gtb ntjv me tKgb
thb e`tj tMtQ!

Zv tMtQ| D`vmcj tZv GLb AvrfveKnx| dcv tZv i ayD`vmcfti i B bq,
cftiv AAtpi B AvrfveK wQtj b| GgbwK evel N cW_extZ maeZ GKgvI
dctvtKB tKqvi Kitzb, fq tctZb| dcv gviv hvl qvi ci meiwKQythb tKgb
I tju-v-cvtj vU ntq tMtQ| Zui e`w3tZi KvtQ hviv wv wQtj vN hviv KLtbv
wbtRt`i e`w3Zi wbtq `wvftZB cvtiwbN Zviv gv_v Ztj `wotq, bvbvb Mtct
fW ntq wbtRt`i KZZ; cOZovi Rb` hv Bt`Q Zv-B Kti teovt`Q| Ae`v Lp
fvjt v bv ti tLvKv|

AAb Pz Kti `vtK| Ae`v wK KZUv LvivcN tm K_v we`wii Zfvte
wRtAm Kivi mvrn nq bv, eis Ab` ctn1/2 tZvtj N

GB tcvov wUv_tjv GLtbv ti tL w`tqQ kvxgx Avcv? tfto cotQ tZv!
G_tjv e`wjtq bZb wUv j vMvtZ cvtiv bv?

bv ti | Bt`Q Kti B e`jvB bv| evel GZ hZekti Gme `ZvPý msi`Y
KtiwQtj b, Awg Kxfvte tm_tjv tdtj t`B, ej! _vK bv, hZw`b `vtK!

Avmvi mgq kvxgx Avcv etj N GLb thtnZi t`tkB AvwQm, gvtS gvtS
mgq Kti Avmm| GLvbKvi gvbj GZ cO`vkv Kti tZvt`i tK wbtq, tZvi tZv
GKUv `wqZi| AvtQ|

ewo wdi tZ wdi tZ t`wi ntq tMtj v| kvxgx Avcv bv`v-bv Lvbtq Qvotj v bv
wKOftZB| ewotZ dcv| bv`v-ewbtqtQbN tmUvl tL tZ ntj v| (GLvtb KtqKw`b
_vKtj N wO_Y ntq XvKvq wdi tZ nte etj gtb nt`Q|) ZtZv`Y Avevi
tjvKRb AvmtZ `ii` KtitQ| GK`j Zi`Y GtmQ Zvi mt1/2 t`Lv Kitz|
wRtAm Kti Rvbn tMtj vN I iv`vbxq Ktj tRi QvI, AAtpi bvg i`tb i`tb eo
ntqtQ, Gevi KvO t`tk t`Lvi Bt`Qn ZvB GtmQ| AAb cOYtLv j v nwm tZ
mevBtK mnR Kti tZvtj , bvbv Avj vcpwii Zvq tqtZ I tV| thgbN

GLvtb tZv AvtM Ktj RB wQtj v bv, `g cvk Kti nq XvKvq, bv nq
gmbKMA kni cotZ thtZ ntZv| GLb tZvgv`i KZ mjevavN ewotZ t`tkB
cotZ cvtQv|

wKsevN

`tj i wK Ae`v? m`vi iv tKgb AvtQb?

Zi`Yiv Rvvtj vN cvjtbv m`vi t`i gta` `Rb gvI AvtQb|
tKb?

`g Uv mi Kvix nI qvi cti AtbtKB e`wjtq ntq tMtQb, tKD Aemi
wbtqtQb, Avevi tKD tKD gviv tMtQb|

gviv tMtQb? tK?

Avgt`i cO3b tnW m`vi, kvgmym`vi, mvEvi m`vi, bwmi m`vi, Kvgj
m`vi N mevB gviv tMtQb| GLb AvtQb i`aynwi c` m`vi Avi gvbl m`vi | Avi
me bZb, e`wjtq ntq Avmv wUPvi |

GZRb m`vi gviv tMtQb i`tb AAtpi fwi Lvivc j vMvtj v| Gt`i KvO
t`tk cOpi ten tctqtQ tm| wetkl Kti kvgmym`vi Avi nwi c` m`vti i K_v Lp
gtb cto| kvgmym`vi AstKi wK`K wQtj b, ej tZbN OAsk nt`Q j wRtKi
e`vcvi | tZvi j wRK hZ cwi`vi nte, AskI ZtZv mnR gtb nte| O AstKi
civP_tjv wZvb GZ PgrKvi fvte awitq w`tZb th, AAtpi GKmgq gtb ntZv,

cyl_xei tKvfbv AskB GLb Avi Zvi KvQ KwB gtb nte bv| nwiç` m'vi
uQtb b GKbmt½ Bsjv k Mlgvi Avi ersjv e'vKiYi cufEZ| evK'MVtbi gj mĤ,
kã e'envti i tKŠkj , fvlvi tmŠ`h, GgbwK mwinZ'i b`bZEj chŠ-wZwb Zui
QvĤ i tKlvbvi tPov KiZb| AĀtbi gtb nqN GB m'viti i Rb'B tm AŠZ
A'vKvWwgK covtkvbvq tKv_vl tKvfbw`b tVtKub| mKj wKĤvi gġj AvQ
MwYtZi hġ³ Avi fvlvi e'envi, th wKtkvi wĤK Zvi `g GB `ġUv wclq fvtjv
Kti wKwLtg t`te, AŠZ gj mĤ, tġv awitq t`te, tmB wKtkvi Avi tKvfbw`bB
tKv_vl tVtK cotē brN GB mZ` tm RxeĤbi bvbv chĤq Dcj wã Kti tQ, Ges
AevK ntqtQ GB tftē th, cvUMġg `ġj i gġZv GKwU AL'vZ `ġj i `Rb wKĤK
GB gj mĤ, tġv tKllevi cŪYvŠ-tPov KiZb| AĀb Zvi RxeĤb e'evi Zvi fvlv
e'envti i `ĤZv, Avi K_v ejvi cŪĀj Zvi Rb` AĤbK cĤsmv tctqtQ, Avi
ZLwb gtb cto tMtQ nwiç` m'viti K_v| i'ay`ġj i covtkvbvB bq, m'viti
Drmn uQtbv AvĤiv AĤbK w`tKB| tQtb gġqt` i msv`wZK KgRvĤE AskMġY
KiZ Drmn w`tZb, eB cotZ ej tZb, wġ LzZ ej tZb| D'Pvi tYi e'vcvĤi Zui
LzLzZ `fve uQtbv cĖv` cŪZg| tKD hw` tKvfbv kã fj fĤe D'Pvi Y KiZb,
m'vi ZvĤK i x D'Pvi Yv wKwLtg wġt`R w`tZbNŪGB kãUv AvRĤK ZB tRvĤi
tRvĤi ej tZ ej tZ ewo hwe, Avevi Kvj tK `ġj Avmvi mgq tRvĤi tRvĤi
ej tZ ej tZ AvmveĵŪ GKevi `ġj i ewwĤ msv`wZK AbpĤtbi PovŠ-wi nvĤmġ
GKUv tġtq ŪvĤP Bi vbx tġtqŪ MvBwġj , I i ŪPŪ D'Pvi tY tevanq tKvfbv mgm'v
nwġj | m'vi GĤKevĤi MĤR`DĤV ej tġ bN ŪMv _vgv, AvĤM D'Pvi Y wK Ki | Ū
Zvi ci D'Pvi Y tKgb nte tmUv evi evi t`wLtg w`tZ j wMġj b| wi nvĤmġ gv_vq
DVġjv! Avmġj m'vi uQtb b Mí -Dcb`vĤm cov Av`k`wKĤK i ev`e cŪZgwiZĤ
wKŠ` Zui QvĤ iv Lġ mvgvb`B Zvi KvQ t`tK wġtZ tcti tQ| AĀb cŪqB fĤeN
Kvmi`tg Ges Kvmi`tgi evĤi wZwb Zui AcMĖ QvĤ QvĤi` i mvgtb th K_v, tġv
ej tZb, tm, tġv gwYgġ³vi gġZv aġj vZ MovMwo thZ, Avgiv Zvi mvgvb`B
KġovZ tcti wQ| wZwb wġġqB RvġtZb, eŠtZbN Zvi QvĤ QvĤiv Gme tKvbi
thwM` bq, Zey G_v, tġv ej tZb nqZv tKvfbv-bv-tKvfbv GKRĤbi eĤK wni bġ
cŪxc Rvġj tġt`evi Rb`| m'vix RxeĤb aġi wZwb GB tPov Kti tMtQb, KZUKz
mdj ntqtQb tK RvĤb|

Zi`Yt` i mġ½ GBme bvbvi Kg Avj vci GK chĤq I t`i Zid t`tK
AvfĤwM tKvfbv hvġN

fivBRvb tZv Avi AvgvĤi tLwRLei ivLġQb bv, Gw`tK GB AĀtj
tgŠj ev`xiv msMMWZ nt`Q| Avgiv tPov KiwQ ZvĤi tK cŪZnZ KiZ| G
e'vcvĤi wKŠ` Avgiv Avcbvi mnĤwMzv Pvb| `ĤaxbZwĤivax PmĤK Avgiv
wKQġZB cŪZwZ ntZ t`tev bv, gġ³hġ³x i ARĤtK wKQġZB bm'vr KiZ t`tev
bv| G Rb` GLb `iKvi gġ³hġ³x i cĤĤi kw³ i GKwĤZ nġqviN Avgiv Pvb
Avcbv AvgvĤi mġ½ vKĤeb|

AĀtbi Lġ fvtjv jvĤM| bv, AġZvUv nZvk nġqvi wKQz tB| Zi`Yiv
mġPZb ntq DVġQN hw` I tm cKZ Ae`v RvĤb bv, hw` mwZ` tgŠj ev`x KgRvĤE
Pj tZĤ vĤK, ZeyN Giv tmUvĤK tVwKtg w`tZ cvĤe| GivB tZv GġtKi
fwel`rN GB cRĤbĤi RbB ntqtQ `Ĥaxb ersjvĤ`tK, Gġi wPŠvĤvebv ZvB
cvi`vi | I t`i wPŠvĤvebv AvĤiv cvi`vi fĤe Rvbi Rb`B nqZv AĀb I t`i tK
gġ³hġ³x i K_v wRĤĀm Kti | eġj N

Av`Qv, AvgvĤi hġUv tKb ntqġj eġj tZvgvĤi avi Yv?

DĖi AvĤmN RmZi RbK eĤeÜz tKL gġRej ingvb 1971 mġj i 7-B
gvP`ĤaxbZvi WwK t`b| I B WĤKB gġ³hġ³x ntqġj |

eĤeÜB GB RmZtK `ĤaxbZvi Rb` cŪZ Kti Zġj uQtb| G e'vcvĤi tZv
KvĤiv tKvfbv mġ`n tB| wKŠ` i'agvĤ I B WĤKi Rb`B hġ ntqġj? Zvi
tCŪtb Avi tKvfbv BwZnm tB? Ab` tKvfbv Kvi Y, Ab` tKvfbv tCŪYv ev`cĖ
uQtbv bv GB hġ³x i tCŪtb?

nqZv uQtbv, wKŠ` eĤeÜzbv vKġj Avgiv `ĤaxbZv tCZvg bv|

tm K_v tZv Avġg gvbiQB| wKŠ` Avgvi cĤkĖnt`QN hġUv tKb ntqġj?
gvb| tKvb AvKv`Ĥv t`tK hġUv Kti wQj? evŪwġj tZv GKUv wbi xn RmZ, wK
Ggb cĤ`vkv uQtbv ZvĤi th Ggb gi bcY hġ³x Swwctq cotjv?

eĤeÜi wġt`Ĥk| eĤeÜzetj uQtb, tZvgvĤi hvi hv wKQy AvĤQ...

i'ayG Rb`B? eĤeÜzetj tQb eġj B GZ_v, tġv tġvK cŪY w`tqtQ? RbMġYi
wBR`ĤKvfbv cĤ`vkvB uQtbv bv?

uQtbv, Zviv tPġwġj t`k `Ĥaxb nte, eĤeÜzwdĤi Avmġeb...

eĤeÜzwdĤi Avmġeb, Zvi ci?

Zvi ci Avi wK? eĤeÜztZv evŪwġj RmZi Awemsew`Z tZv...

AĀb KvŠ`-teva Kti| GB tQtb, tġv cŪZwU evĤK` GKevi Kti eĤeÜi
big D'Pvi Y KiZ, thb Zv bv KiZ B bq| Giv Zvntġ gġ³hġ³x I `ĤaxbZv
ej tZ GKRb e`w³tKB tĖtS! `ĤaxbZv gvĤb Zvntġ Zui AvĤ`k-wġt`R, B`Qv-

Awb"Ov BZ"v? Gt`i K_v i`tb tK ej teN` hfx GZ_tjv gvb| cOY w`tqtQ
GKRb gvI` gvb| i Rb` bq, GKU a`cw` t`c`e Rb`N` fvtjv fvt`e teP`_vKvi
`c` GgbwK GB tQtj_tjv h` GKevi I ej tZvN` e/eUz tZv GKU tkl YgP`
mgvR I iv` cOZovi `c`et` LtZb, RbMYI Zui KvQ t`_tK tmB `c`et` LtZ
wktLwQj, Avi tmRb`B, Zui WtK Ggb wecj fvt`e mrov w`tqtQj N` Zey
gvbvmb nZv| AAtbi avi Yv ntjv N` Giv tkL gvr`tei bvguU Ovov Avi wKQB
Rvtb bv| GgbwK, wZub th GKU Q`av I `wi` gP` tkl Ynx mgvRi K_v
ej tZbN` GB K_wU Gt`i ARvbr |

AAtbi tgRvR Lvvc ntq hvq| GKUz Pov MjvqB tm tevSvtbvi tPov
Kti N`hK-Uv GKRb gvI` e`w`i Rb` nqub|O... tQtj iv weim gL tktv, tKD
tKD DmLyn Kti Ges AvPt`B Dtv `vovqN`OAvgiv Zvntj GLb hvB fvBRvb|O
wKs` thZ thZ Zv` i Amin`oz KE` t`tm AvtmN`Oe/eUz K_v i`bevi cvti
bv, kvj vq ivRvKvi | I evc`-`v` AvQj ivRvKvi, I Avi wK nBtev? K`v`Pb
nwj gl ivRvKvi, bBtj wK Avi GB ewotZ AvBmv K`v`u` dvj vq? wRqv Avi
Giv kv` i cvl abiv gSx Aq| ivRvKvi kvj vq Avevi AvgvMv gP`hK` wKlvq... O

GK`j thZ bv thZ Avt`K`j Gtm nwmRi nq| Givl AAtk t` LtZ
GtmQ`N` AAtbi K_v i`btZ GtmQ| wKs` AAtbi tKv`bv K_v tkvbvi AvtM
wbtRivB ce`ZP`Zi`Yt` i m`fU A`bK K_v i`wbtq t` qN`

I iv w`oQb Avcbvi KvB fwi Kti tMtv! It`i K_vq KvB t`teb bv
fvBRvb| I iv Avmtj mSxmx| Pv`vevR, tU`vi evR Kti teovq| Kvi tY AKvi tY
gP`hK`x i K_v etj, gP`hK`x i mc`Q kwi` etj wbtRt` i cwi Pq w`tq hv Bt`Q
ZvB Kti teovq, Avi tKD Gmtei cOZev` Kiti Zv` i`K `vaxbZwe`vax Pp,
ivRvKvi etj Mjv vMvj Kti | Avevi hLb tKv`bv ivRvKvi tK Avl qvq j xM t`_tK
Btj Kktb bvgtkb t` lqv nq, ZLb Zv`K gP`thv`vi mWU`ct`KU w`tq Zvi
ct`Q tKvgi te`ta KvR Kti | MZ Btj Kktb hLb wePvi cWZ bj`j BmjvgtK
bvgtkb t` qv ntjv, ZLb GivB GB weL`vZ ivRvKviti Rb` Rvb evR ti`L,
mSxmx Kti, fq fWZ t` wL`q GKUv AivRK Ae`v` Zwi Kiti jv|

wePvi cWZ bj`j Bmjvq bvguU i`tbB AAtbi LUKv tj tMwQj | wRtAm Kti
Rvbtj vN` niiv, G tmB wePvi cWZ bj`j Bmjvq, wRqvi Avgtj wBum wQtj b,
Giv kv` i Avgtj cO`tg AvBbgSx, cti fivm t`cm`WvU ntqWtj b| GB tj vKul
gP`hK`x i mgq cwk`vb mi Kvti i cOZubwa` tji m`m` ntq RvZmsNmn weifbe
t`tk GB etj K`v`ub Kti wQtj b thN` O`ce`cwk`v`vbi Ae`v` m`u`Y`-`v`fweK,

wev`Obz`vev`x Kuzcq `y`wZKwitiK `gb Kiv ntqtQ, t`tki ALZv i`Qv
tctqtQ| ce`cwk`vb GLb m`u`Y`-`v`fweK I kv`st` t`tki gvb| hLb gibcY
hfx Rvotq ctotQ, jvL jvL gvb| giv hv`Q, A_wbZ bvix awlZ nt`Q,
msL`vnx gvb| wbtRi wftUgwU tQto D0v`-`w`v`i Avktq wbtqtQ; ZLb th
tjvKul etj teovq, t`tki Ae`v` m`u`Y`-`v`fweK N` tmB tjvK tkl chS`-
OgP`hK`x i mc`Q kwi` bvgavix `j Avl qvq j xM bvgtkb tctjv! Av`h`P`

OZvntj B eSb|O

wKs` Giv Kvi? AAtbi tKSZnj ntjv| GZ th tmv`Pvi KE`-t, Givl
ivRvWZ-dvRvWZ Kti bwmK? AAb wRtAm Kiti vN`

Zv, gP`hK` m`fU tZvgv` i fvebvUv i`w| tKb ntqWj Avgv` i gP`hK`?

Avgv` i e`e` Lp cwi`w`i fvBRvb| gP`hK` tKL gvr`tei fvgKv th Kx,
Avgiv Zv mWZ`B eSb| hv` i`i` ntZ bv ntZ Dvb tZv thP` cto cwk`vb
AvgP` KvQ AvZmgc`P` Kiti jv| H mgq h` knx` wRqv `vaxbZvi tNvl Yv bv
w`tZb, Zvntj wK G t`k `vaxb ntZv, AvcwbB etj b?

Guv wKs` tKv`bv c`k`obq| BvZvntm hvi hv fvgKv Zv wba`v`i Z ntqB AvtQ|
tmUv wbtq weZK`bv Kti Avgv` i tevSv `i Kvi N` hfx i Kvi YvU wK wQtj v?
Gt`tki gvb| tKb Ggb cOY hfx Swctq ctovQj?

knx` wRqvi tNvl Yv i`tbB...

Zv tZv eSj vg, wKs` hK`Uv ntjv tKb? tKvb t`O`Yv t`_tK? Avgv` i i`Ztbi
K_vB ativ| tm tZv Avi wRqvi tNvl Yv i`tb hfx hvqub| Zvntj tKb wM`qWj?
tKvb `c`et`_tK?

tmB `t`c`e K_vB tZv Avgv` i t`k`b`ix etj b| knx` wRqvi `c`amdj bv
ntj Gt`tki tKv`bv fvel`r`tbB fvBRvb|

Avg wKs` tZvgv` i KvQ gP`hK`x i K_v i`btZ tPtqW`N` t`k`b`ix Kx
etj b tmUv bq| Avi bv nq knx` wRqvi `c`tbv wK wQtj v tmUvB Avgv`K eyStq
etj v|

Zviv Gevi Avi tKv`bv K_v etj bv| AvPt`B tQtj iv Ptj hvevi Rb` cOZ
nq Ges thZ thZ `t`_tK i`wbtq hvqN`O`Gw`l b we`k`_vBKv G`vnb AvBtQ
gP`hK`x gvi vBevi jvBMv| PZgvi w| GB kvj vl BvUqvi `vj v| evc`-PvPvi
LvglvB Gtmv wqv dvj vdvj Kti |O

AAtbi gb Lvvc ntq hvq| Zi`Yiv Zvntj gP`hK`x ej tZ e`w`tKB
tevS! Av`h`P` bv, Ae`v` mWZ` Lvvc| cwi`w`Z mWZ` cvt`e tM`Q| GB

t0tj ,tjv Kx Aej xj vq ZvK Zvi evc-`v`v Ztj Mvj vMwj Kti tMtj v! A_P
eq` (grbj) ,tjvi e`envi t`tL gtb nqN GLtbv Zviv KZ FYx ntq AvtQ| bv,
Zi`Y cRtbf gta` Gmtei ejvB tbB| AA`tbi Dcj wa NtU hvqN Zvt`i
HvZn`evx Ae`vbuU Utj thtZ `i`i` KtiQ| Zvi Lvivc jvM| tm bv nq GB
Mtg t`tK vew`Obrentq ctotQ, wKŠ` Zvi ce`ej`"Liv tZv mWZ" Lp fvtj vevmtZb
Gt`i! t0tj ,tjv Zvt`i tK chS-Mvj vMwj Kti tMtj vN Zvt`i AcivaUv wK?
AAb c0q gj to cto |

wKŠ` kvŠ-Gmtei gta` tbB| tm tek tgzZ DtvQ etj gtb nt`Q| M0tgi
gunj viv Rtov ntqQ ZvtK wNti Avi tm nvZ tbt0 tbt0, nvmtZ D`wMz ntq
Mí KiQ| Ki`K| `k`Uv fwi m`i j vM AA`tbi KvQ| kvŠwK Avi bv tWtK
tm GKvB Gw K l w K tntU teovq, Ke`ii KvQ wMq wbSg ntq etm `vtK
AtbK`Y|

`p`ti i w`tK mvBtKtj i N`EvaYnb Avi tPbv Mj vi WwK tkvbn hvqN
AAb, AAb|
nwi c` m`vi | AA` Gtm cv Q`q mvj vg KtiN m`vi Avcub? GB tiv`i
gta` Kó Kti GtmQb| AwgB tZv thZvg t`Lv KiQZ! Avmtj mKvtj B Avgvi
hvl qv DvPZ wQjv | wKŠ` GZ tj vKRb AvmtQ ...

Avti ZB GZ weeZ nvrQm tKb? Awg GtmQ ZvtZ qWZUv wK ntqQ? ZB
GtmQm i`tb Avi `vKtZ cvijvg bv ti eev| fvejvg, GZw`b ci GtmQm,
GKUvevi t`tL Avm|

Avmp m`vi, tfZti Avmp|
wZnb tfZti Gtj, Avi AA`tbi WwK i`tb l m`vti i cwi Pq tctq kvŠ-Gtm
Zvi cv Q`q mvjvg Ktj wZnb thb GtKevti AwfFZ ntq tMtj b| Zvi tPvtL
cwb t`tL tmUv tevSv tMtjv | ej tj bN

m`L `vtKv gv, m`L `vtKv| Zvg tZv tmŠfvM`eZxN AA`tK tctqQ, l th
Avgv`i b`T |

AA`b j 3/4v tctj vN Kx th etj b m`vi!
ZB Pc `vK`N b`T tK agK j wMq wZnb kvŠwKB ej tZ j vMj bN
Avgv`i i `g Uvi eqm 90 eQi | KZ nvrvi Qv`Qv`x th GLvB covtkvbn KtiQ,
Zvi ci mviv t`tK, mviv cw`extZ Qm0tq ctotQ Zvi tKvbn wntme tbB| wKŠ`

GB 90 eQti i BvZnvtm metPtq D^{3/4}j Qv`wU i bvgN AA`b nvq`vi tPšajx|
Avgv`i i etov Me`q tK wbtq|

AA`b K_v tNvivei Rb` wRt`Am KtiN GLvB bmk Ktj R ntqQ m`vi,
i`bjvg!

niv, tm tZv AtbK w`b AvtMi K_v| ZB Avtgi Kv hvevi ciciB tZv
ntjv | wPvi cwZ bj`j Bmjvg Ktj R|

wPvi cwZ bj`j Bmjvg Ktj R? tKb? Ktj RuV l bvi bvtg ntjv tKb?
tKb Avevi! G AA`tj Ktj tRi `we AtbK w`tbi | wZnb tmB `we ciY
KtiQb, Avi tZv tKD Ktiwb | ZvB wbtRi bvtgB ...

ZvB etj Dbvi bvtg Ktj R? tKD c0Zev` Ktjv bv? Avcbvivi wKQy
etj bwb?

Avgiv ej vi tK ti ever? Guv tZv GKUv ivR`wZK e`vci, c0Zev` Ktj
AŠZ ivR`wZKfvteB Zvi `i`Uv nl qv DvPZ wQjv, Zv tZv Avi nqub | Avi
nteB ev tKb ej, G`tjv th me eo gvbj t`i KvR, ivRbwzi ivNe-tevqj t`i
KvR, Zviv tZv me GKB Pwi`Ti, G Rb`B GKvAv ntq AvtQ| mvavi Y gvbj wK
AtZv mntR `ZvZvte c0Zev` Kivi mvrn cvq? Avgiv PtbvUv K_v
ej tevB ev tKvb mvrntm?

ZvB etj wvbn c0Zev` Zvi bvtg GLvB Ktj R c0ZwZ nte? th tj vKuU
gy`h`x i mgq G t`tKi wv`t`x ...

niv, Avgiv mevB Rwb tm K_v | wKŠ` tKD tmUv gtb ivtLwb, mevB-B fvtj
tMtQ | Avi bv fvtj Dcvq wK? Gj vKvi GKRB gŠq, fvBm tctm`WvU l wQjv b
GKmgqN ZvtK GKUv nvtZ ivLtZ nte bv? LvqgLv l me K_v Ztj j vF wK?
Avi ZvQvov wZnb tZv GLb gy`thv`v ntq tMtQb |

gy`thv`v ntq tMtQb? eŠjvg bv m`vi | GKRB ivRvKvi Avevi bZb Kti
gy`thv`v ntq hvq wKfvte?

hvq, thtZ cvti ti evc | ZB tZv AtbK w`b t`tKi evBti, wdti l m`eZ
ivRbwzi nvj Pvj tevSvi tPov Kwi mwb, ZvB wKQy Rwbm bv, eŠm bv | Dwb
Avl qvgx j xM Rtbq KtiQb bv! GLb Avl qvgx j xM GKRB ivRvKvi Rtbq
Ktj l tm gy`thv`v ntq hvq | GgbwK tMjvg Avhg l Gtm h`v Avl qvgx j xM
Rtbq Kti, Zvntj Zvi gta` `faxbZvi ct`q KvR Kivi AtbK ctgy nvrvi
Kite GB Avl qvgx j wMB, thgb KtiQj GB Rvw`m mvtne m`tU | 1996 mvtj
tZv ZvtK GLvB t`tK Avl qvgx j xMi bvgtbkb t`qv ntqQj, ZLb GB `tj i

tbZvKgfivB cPvi KtiitQn wZnb bwK gyp³ht^xi mgq tiWp^umi t⁺tK cPⁱ
Abjvb wbtq gyp³thv^vt⁺i gta⁺ weZiY KtiitQb| A_P GB tjvKwUB hLb Gi
AvtM RvZxq cwU^ot⁺tK BtjKkb KtiwQj, ZLb GBme tbZvKgfiv ZvtK
ivRvKvi etj Mwji w⁺tg, Zvi wei^tx⁺ tcv⁺vi, wj dtj U Qmctq ZvtK c^oZnZ
Kivi tNvlYv w⁺tqUj | Zvtj B etS⁺ v⁺L, Kxfvte ivRvKvi iv gyp³thv^xv ntq
hv⁺Q | Avevi K⁺v⁺t⁺b nwtjgi gtZv exi gyp³thv^xvl ivRvKvi etj Mwji
i btQn⁺ Kvi Y wZnb KL⁺t⁺bv Avl qvqx ivRb⁺wZ Kti bmb |

AAb AtbK⁺Y P⁺c Kti⁺ v⁺tK | m⁺vi B c^h1/2 cv⁺evb |
Gme K_v eis v⁺K ti AAb | Gme wbtq Avgv⁺t⁺i wKQy Kivi tbB |
ivRb⁺wZi tKv⁺bv Pwi⁺ t⁺bB GLb G⁺t⁺tk | Avgiv G wbtq t⁺f⁺teB ev wK Ki⁺tev?
Zvi t⁺P⁺tq eis tZvi K_v ej | K⁺w⁺ b v⁺K⁺ie GLv⁺tb?

wKQy wK Kti Avmmb m⁺vi | th K⁺w⁺ b fvtj vj vtM, v⁺K⁺tev |
t⁺qj h⁺me tZv?
niiv m⁺vi, w⁺b⁺oqB hv⁺tev | Kvj B hv⁺tev | i⁺t⁺b⁺Q AtbK m⁺vi B GLb Avi tbB |
Lp Lvivc j w⁺t⁺Q i⁺tb | t⁺g Uv GL⁺t⁺bv Avgv⁺t⁺K Lp Uv⁺tb m⁺vi |

Avmm ever | GL⁺t⁺bv Avgiv tZvi K_v evj |
Av⁺Qv m⁺vi, IB K⁺tj tR cov⁺tkv⁺bv tKgb nq? wJ⁺Pvi iv wK⁺ v⁺b⁺xq?n AAb
thb K⁺tj tRi c^h1/2 wJ f⁺j tZ cv⁺it⁺Q bv wK⁺Q⁺ZB |

tm Avi evj m bv ever | m⁺vi t⁺tk hv⁺nt⁺Q, GLv⁺tb | ZvB-B nq | AvtM gtb
ntZv⁺n GLv⁺tb GKUv K⁺tj tRi Lp c^oqvRb | KZ t⁺c^oQ⁺tj v⁺n hv⁺t⁺i kn⁺ti w⁺t⁺q
covi mvg⁺tbB Zvivi cov⁺tkv⁺bv KitZ cv⁺ite, GLvbKvi gvb⁺ t⁺jv w⁺k⁺Q⁺Z
ntq DV⁺te | GLb g⁺tb nq, K⁺tj RUVB Avgv⁺t⁺i me⁺ovk K⁺ti t⁺Q | K⁺w⁺ K⁺w⁺
t⁺Q⁺tj t⁺jv K⁺tj tR w⁺t⁺qB tbZv etb hv⁺q | Avgv⁺t⁺i B Qv⁺ Avgv⁺t⁺i mvg⁺tb
wm⁺Mv⁺ti U Lvq, t⁺qj i t⁺g⁺t⁺q t⁺jv t⁺K DE⁺ K⁺ti, t⁺v⁺KvbcUv, nvUevRv⁺ti w⁺t⁺q
Pv⁺vevR K⁺ti, w⁺g⁺Uj-w⁺g⁺UjS K⁺ti, g⁺ri⁺vg⁺wi K⁺ti | cov⁺tkv⁺bv Kivi mgq tK_v vq
t⁺i? ivR⁺%⁺wZK tbZivi G⁺t⁺i c⁺kt⁺q t⁺q, dtj Avi K⁺vi K_v liv tkv⁺tb
bv | bv gv⁺-ev⁺ev, bv w⁺k⁺Q⁺K, bv Avi tKv⁺tb v⁺i⁺Rb | K⁺tj RUVi Rb⁺ t⁺Q⁺tj t⁺jv b⁺
ntq hv⁺Q⁺ti AAb | etov K⁺o nq, etov K⁺o |

m⁺vt⁺i t⁺qLZ I weeY⁺g⁺t⁺ t⁺qL AAtbi | Lp K⁺o ntjv | G w⁺elq⁺lv ZvB
w⁺g⁺t⁺q w⁺tg Avevi t⁺qj i c^h1/2B w⁺cti G⁺tjv tm | w⁺Rt⁺Am Kitjv bZb
w⁺k⁺Q⁺K⁺i K_v, Zviv tKv⁺l t⁺K G⁺tm⁺Qb, G⁺tm g⁺w⁺btq w⁺btZ cv⁺it⁺Qb Kx bv
BZ⁺w⁺ |

K_v vq K_v vq m⁺vi | Zj t⁺j b e⁺vi K_v, ej t⁺j b⁺n⁺
tZvi e⁺vi gtZv GKRB gvb⁺li etov c^oqvRb Avgv⁺t⁺i | wZnb w⁺Q⁺tj b
Avgv⁺t⁺i w⁺et⁺teKi gtZv | th-tKv⁺tb w⁺el⁺qB wZnb w⁺Q⁺tj b Avgv⁺t⁺i fimv,
Avgv⁺t⁺i Avk⁺t; Avgiv me w⁺el⁺q Zvi c⁺igk⁺tg⁺tbB KvR K⁺ti w⁺Q e⁺vei | GB
Av⁺ffveKZ; wZnb tRvi K⁺ti t⁺b⁺nb, G AAtj i gvb⁺l B ZvtK fvtj v⁺te⁺tm, k⁺v
K⁺ti Av⁺ffvetKi Av⁺mtb e⁺mt⁺qUj | wZnb P⁺tj h⁺vei ciB tKgb l t⁺jv U-cv⁺tj vU
ntq t⁺M⁺tj v me | ...

Gme K_v AAb AvtM i⁺t⁺bt⁺Q, wK⁺S⁺ tKvb ai⁺tb⁺i m⁺gm⁺v e⁺ev Kxfvte
mgv⁺lvb KitZb, Avi tKbB ev t⁺jv KRb ZvtK Av⁺ffvetKi Av⁺mtb e⁺mt⁺qUj,
tmUv Zvi Kv⁺t⁺Q wK c⁺wi⁺vi bq | m⁺vi t⁺K w⁺Rt⁺Am Kitj wZnb ej t⁺j b⁺n⁺

wK KLb t⁺tK gvb⁺l ZvtK Av⁺ffveK etj gvb⁺tZ i⁺i⁺ K⁺ti w⁺Qj, ej v
g⁺k⁺Uj | Gg⁺btZ c⁺wi⁺emi KxfvteB tZv tZvt⁺i GKUv m⁺av⁺bRbK Ae⁺v⁺b GB
AAtj Avt⁺Q, Gi GKUv c⁺f⁺ve nq⁺Zv w⁺Q⁺tj v | gvb⁺l tZv GL⁺t⁺bv mvg⁺s⁺q Kvj Pvi
t⁺tK t⁺et⁺iv⁺Z cv⁺it⁺nb | G⁺t⁺tk GLb ch⁺S-Rw⁺g⁺vi d⁺w⁺g⁺Uj t⁺vtK m⁺av⁺tb⁺i
t⁺P⁺tL t⁺Lv nq, GgbwK Zvt⁺i wKQy bv v⁺K⁺tj l IB m⁺t⁺B gh⁺v cvq, A_P
Rw⁺g⁺wi c⁺Uv tZv KZw⁺ b Av⁺tMB D⁺t⁺ t⁺M⁺Q | tZv⁺ ce⁺ej⁺ t⁺i Rw⁺g⁺wi w⁺Q⁺tj v,
GUv tZv GKUv e⁺v⁺cv⁺iB | tZvi v⁺vi ivRb⁺wZi G AAtj i gvb⁺l i l ci c⁺f⁺ve
t⁺dtj w⁺Qj | wK⁺S⁺ tZvi e⁺vi e⁺v⁺cv⁺iUv i⁺ag⁺v⁺t DE⁺iv⁺wa⁺K⁺im⁺t⁺ cvl qv, GK_v
ej t⁺j ZvtK Am⁺av⁺b Kiv nq | Av⁺mtj c⁺fv g⁺w⁺bKM⁺t⁺ti g⁺ta⁺ G AAtj i gvb⁺l B
met⁺t⁺q tew⁺ w⁺i⁺; w⁺k⁺Q⁺v-⁺x⁺Q⁺vi m⁺th⁺Ml Zvt⁺i Kg | ZvB Zviv Ggb Kv⁺D⁺K
t⁺Lut⁺R w⁺hb Zvt⁺i ntq K_v ej t⁺eb, Zvt⁺i m⁺t⁺-⁺t⁺L e⁺steb | G AAtj i gvb⁺l
tZvi e⁺vi g⁺ta⁺ tmUv L⁺t⁺R t⁺ct⁺qUj | tZvi e⁺ev th i⁺ay⁺D⁺P⁺uk⁺Q⁺Z Avi c⁺Av⁺evb
w⁺Q⁺tj b ZvB bq, Zvi gbUv l Lp eo w⁺Q⁺tj v | tKv⁺tb gvb⁺l t⁺KB wZnb t⁺Qv K⁺ti
t⁺L⁺Zb bv | nq⁺Zv c⁺Ug c⁺Ug t⁺jv KRb Zvt⁺i e⁺w⁺MZ t⁺QvU⁺lv⁺Uv m⁺gm⁺v w⁺btqB
Av⁺mtZv, Ges wZnb th mgv⁺lvb w⁺tZb, tm⁺ t⁺jv nq⁺Zv Lp tn⁺i dj ntZv Zvt⁺i
Rb⁺ | cieZ⁺Z GB w⁺elq⁺UB e⁺v⁺ck⁺f⁺ve Qm⁺otq c⁺to, Ges t⁺jv KRb ZvtK
Av⁺ffveK etj f⁺vetZ i⁺i⁺ K⁺ti | i⁺ay⁺t⁺QvU⁺lv⁺Uv e⁺w⁺MZ m⁺gm⁺vB bq, AtbK
R⁺U⁺j m⁺gm⁺vl wZnb mgv⁺lvb KitZb | thgb, Avgv⁺t⁺i v⁺vb m⁺i hLb c⁺Uvq
t⁺f⁺to w⁺btq t⁺M⁺tj v, ZLb bZb v⁺vb m⁺i tK_v vq nte G w⁺btq f⁺ixY w⁺eZK⁺i⁺
ntqUj | wSUKvi t⁺jv KRb Pw⁺Qj t⁺i⁺ l Lv⁺tb t⁺nvK | t⁺i⁺ h⁺y⁺ w⁺Q⁺tj v, th⁺tnZ
G⁺v⁺ K⁺Uv c⁺Uv f⁺iv⁺to, bZb v⁺vb GLv⁺tb ntj K⁺tqK e⁺Qi ci tmUv m⁺iv⁺Z nte |
Zvi t⁺P⁺tq eis GK⁺et⁺iB wSUKvq m⁺mt⁺q t⁺bqv t⁺nvK | Ab⁺w⁺ t⁺K Avgiv P⁺v⁺Uj vg

Gw`tkB tkv_vl _vblv _vkk| K`vtpb mvtne ZLb gšx, Dwb cotjb wect` ,
KviY cfiUvB Zui ubePbx Gj vKv, Avi `yctqii tj vKRbB Lp k³ Kti ZutK
atiq| tZv, wZwb Gtj b tZvi eveli KvtQ GKUv mgvavb PvbTz| Kx K_v ntj v
tkD Aek` Rvbti v bv, wKŠ` Dwb Gtm ejtj b, Avgiv me c`qj wgtj nva`vi
fvBtqi m½ emtev| tZv, thw` b emv ntj v, tZvi evel ejtj bN` 0`vtLv,
MögvÄtj i Dbqab NtU _vbtK tk`^Kti B| _vbr _vKtj tmLvB GKUv nvmcvZvj
nte, `g -Ktj R nte, evRvi -NwU, knii m½ thvMvthvMi Rb` iv`AvU nte|
GB Rtb`B _vblv hZ cZ`S--AÄtj nq ZtZv fvj v, thb DbqabUv knigtLx bv
ntq tfZtii w`tk hvq| wSUKv nt`Q gmbKMA knii KivKwQ, lLvKvi
tj vKRb knii mthvM-mjeav GgubtZB wKQlv cvt`Q| wKŠ` tfZtii w`tki
tj vKRtbi tZv tmB mthvM tbB| _vblv hw` l w`tk nq Zvntj, Dbqab lB chŠ-
Gtm t_tg hvte, Avi GtMvte bv, dtj GB Gj vKvi tj vKRb wbtRt` i tK Avt v
Aetnij Z gtb Kite| metPtq fvj v nq _vblv AwRgBMt i i w`tk ntj, KviY,
lUvB metPtq wigtvU Gwiqv| tmUv bv ntj D`vmcti nI qvB fvj v, KviY GB
MögvUv GB _vbi wK tk`^Aew`Z|0 Zui GB gZvgZ mevB tgth wbtqQj
etj B _vblv GLvB ntqtQ| tZv, GfvteB wZwb bvbv i Kg mgm`vi mgvavb
w`tzB| tj vKRtbi m½ GKUvK_v ejtj B ZB tmUv eStZ cvi ve|

w`vq tbqvi mgq m`vi l etj tMj bN` ZB GtKevti wev`Qbontq _wkm bv
AÄb| gvtS gvtS Awmm, gvbj tK mvm w`m, fvj vevm w`m| tZvi tZv wKQy
`wqZi AvtQ, fvj tKb Pj te tKb evel?

wKŠ, tm wK `wqZi cvj b Kite? Zvi wczv, wczvgn ev cÄcZvgtni Rb`
mgqvU wQj v Zut`i Abktj| thgb `v`v Zui eveli cÄj cÄZcÄE _vktZ
_vktZB wbtRi Avmb cvKv Kti tdtj wQj b, Avevi evel `v`vi cÄve cÄZcÄE
_vktZ _vktZB GLvB Gtm wbtRi RvqMv`Zwi Kti wbtZ tcti wQj b| `vbxq
gvb| GKRtbi ci Avti KRbtK tctq tMqN` GgbwK GKB m½ `RbtKI
tctqtQ wKQymgtqi Rb`| dtj Avbev`avivemKZvq Zvi v Gt` i tK AwfveK
wntmte tgth wbtqtQ| gvSLvB tKvbtv mgtqi e`eavbB wQj v bv| Ab` tkD
cÄve mjo Kti `wovevi mgq wKsev mthvM tKvbtvUvB cvqub| GgbwK Wv³vi
gvvi gtZv tj vKI eveli cÄvtei KvtQ wvB wQj b ej v hvq| wKŠ` AÄtbi
t`q` tZv e`vcvUv tmiKg bq| eveli gZi ci cÄq 14/15 eQti i e`eavtb tm
cÄgevii gtZv GLvB Gtj v| gvSLvB GB mgqUKtZ `fvveK fvteB
kb`vb kb` _vtKub| nqtZv AwfveitKi RvqMwU tkD cvqub, wKŠ` cÄvekvj x

ntq DtvTQ AtbtKB| Zviv AÄtbi K_v i bte tKb? AÄtK tgth tbqv `fi
_vK, wbtRt` i cÄve wUwKtq ivLvi Rb` Zviv eis ZvtK cÄZnZ Kitz Pvbte|
bv, Zvi wKQb Kivi tbB| tm Ggb htx` bvgtZ cvi te bv| wKŠ` Zvi cÄZ
gvb| i GB A`wZ cÄ`vkv ZvtK Kó w`t`Q| Avevi l gth ntj vN` GZ`tj v eQi
t`tki evBti t`tk etov fj ntq tMq| AwfveKtZi tj vf Zvi tbB, wKŠ`
gvb| i tKvbtv cÄ`vkvB tm ciY Kitz cvi bvN` GB A`lgZvi teva etov
ciov`vqK| Zvi ce`ej`liv thfvte wbtRt` i tK wevj tq w`tqvTj b gvb| i
Rb`N` AŠZ tm tmiKgB itbtQN` tmB avivemKZvq tm GK fqsKi
tQ`we`y| avivemK HvZtn`i ti Lv l B tQ`we`yt`tk Ab`w`tk tetK Qvtcvl-
AvZtKw`K Rxefti w`tk Ptj tMq| tm ZvB wvQK MfEx Qvtcvl v RiebhcB
Qrov Avi wKQb Kitz cvi bv|

AÄtbi gb Lvivc | tm wK Zte GB wPÎB t`Ltz GtmiQj ? GKRb gvbyl I wK tbB G Zj wU, hvi mt½ K_v etj GKUzkwš-cvl qv hvt? AvR mviw`b tm gtb gtb gv=vi PivPvK LjRtQ | Kvj t`tk GZ tj vK GtjvN A_P Zvi tKvrbv tLwRB tbB | mviw`b AÄtbi I mgq ntjv bv Zvi ewotZ hvl qvi | wKŠ GLb gtb ntjv, Zvi mt½ K_v ej tj nqtZv fvtjv jvMtZv | evel Lp tøn Kitzb ZvtK, Lp exiZj mt½ hK KtinQj b wZwb, cÜqB tmB Mí tkvrbvZb AÄbK | AÄb kvšK wbtq tetiwQj gv=vi PivPvi ewotZ hvl qvi Rb, wK ZLwb wZwb Gtj bN cÜq aKtZ aKtZ | tmB tPniv Avi tbB Zvi | tKgb Kvs, tft0 hvl qv, civwRZ gl`Owe | GZŋY Atcŋvq wQjv, wKŠ GLb gtb gtb wmvš-tbq AÄbN Avi Kvtiv mt½B D`vmcŋi civw`wZ wbtq K_v ejte bv tm | gv=vi PivPvi mt½ bq | menKQythfvt cvtè tMtQN tK Rvtb, hw`wZwb | ... | eis evRvti gvQ cvl qv hvq tKgb, wKsev cÜv th tft0B PjtQN Gi wK tKvrbv cÜZKvi nte bv, KtqK eQi ci tZv GB ewol tft0 hvt, iayGB ewo tKb cŋiv D`vmcŋB cÜvi tctU hvtN ZLb wK Dcvq?N GB aiŋbi Avjvc Kiv hvq | AÄb Kti I Zv | gv=vi PivPv UKUvK DÈi t`b, kvšwR nvtZ Pv ewbtq Avbtj AwffZ ntq etj bN0GB ewoi tjk_v,tjv th fvtjv nte tm tZv Rvbw K_vB, wKŠ`eD_tjvl GZ fvtjv tRvtU tKvŋ tK etjv tZv gv?0 kvš-j ¾v cvq, wKŠ`tKvrbv K_v ejvi AvtMB AK`ŋr GKwU ZvŋenwmtZ ivtZi wv`äZv Lvb Lvb ntq tft0 tMtj N AÄb kvšv`Rtbb fxlY PgtK I tV | Zvi ci tkvrbv hvq bviX KtÈi Amsj MewPrKvi | gv=vi PivPvK Zey fvetj knxb t`tL AÄbN0wK e`vcvi PivPv?0N wRtAm Kitz Zvi wbyj B DÈi cvl qv hvqN0i Ztbi gv | 0

i Ztbi gv?
i Ztbi gvK tZigvi gtb tbB?
niv, AvtQ tZv | GLb wK GtKevtB cvMj ntq tMtQ?
niv | AvtM t`tkB tZv GKUzmgm`v wQjv, Zte Kg | GKUzAvalUz cvMj wq KitzvN tm tZv ZvgI t`tLQ | gvS gvS cvMj wglUv evotj, Mltgi gvbyl GKUz wei³B ntZv | tmB ARvntZ tPqig`vb Avi tjkRB i Ztbi i³gvLv kvU0v cŋotq tdjvi ci gvnjv cŋivcŋi cvMj ntq tMtQ |
AÄtbi gv_vq thb AvKvk tft0 cotjvN i Ztbi kvU0liv cŋotq tdtj tQ?
niv |
cŋotq tdj tj v? Avcbviv wKQB ej tj b bv?

bv, ejjvg bv | Avgiv nwQ civwRZ RbZvN Avgv`i wKQvej tZ tbB | Avcbviv civwRZ? GKvÈti Avcbviv civwRZ ntqntj b?
bv GKvÈti nBwb, Zvi cti ntqntj | IB tjkUvK tZv GB AÄtj i tjkRB tfvU w`tq tPqig`vb ewbtqQ | A_P GKvÈti I wK KtitzN tmUv tZv Kvtivi B ARvbw bq | ZeytKb Ggb ntjv, etj v? tmB mgvqi K_v gvbyl wK me fvtj tMtQ? G AÄtj wK Avi GKRb tjkvKI wQjv bv th I i tftq Avi GKUz fvtjv? Avgiv mevB wDqB I i tftq Lvivc, bBtj gvbyl G i Kg tjkvK tfvU t`te tKb? GB hLb Ae`v Zvi ci I Zug ejte th, Avgiv civwRZ bb?N Zvi KÈ t`tk `tL, tŋvfv, Kó I te`bv Stj cto |

AÄb `ä ntq hvq | Aveŋy tZigvi fvel`0vYx fj cŋwYZ ntjv! Zug etj wQj N0gv³hK itq hvt Gt`tki gvbyli eŋki tZi | 0 i Ztbi kvU0 t`wLq etj wQj N 0cv`exi tKvrbv kw³B GB kvU0GB `ŋZwPy i Ztbi gvvti KvQ t`tk tKto wbtZ cvite bv | Avi hw`tbq-B Zvntj tRtb tittLv, Avgv`i Pevš-cZb NtU tMtQ, tmB cZb t`tk ewPvi Rb` AvtKw hv nte ZLbN IB hv Awbevŋ0 Zte wK Avgv`i Pevš-cZb BtZvgta`B NtU tMtQ? AvtKw hv Qvov gv³ tbB? AÄb w³, wecbæ cmoZ, ŋä teva Kitz `vK | Avi ZLb `i t`tk vej w`Z mŋi N i Zb ti, I i Zb... Kvbteftm Avtm | thb IB KvbteQvotq cotq mg`-AvKvK | mg`-cKwZ thb `ä, wegp KvbtefRv ntq DvŋQ | tmUv tevSv hvq, hLb AvKvk tft0 nVvr ep0 tbtg Avtm |

gv=vi PivPvi tPvL GLb tFRv | AÄtbi I tPvL wftR DVtjv; GgbwK kvšwi I N th tKej MZKvj B i Zb Avi Zvi gv-i K_v i tbtQ |

i PbvKvj : tg, 2000 N btf=ft, 2001